DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS POPE

(1608-1683)

Cornell University Library

THE GIFT OF

Mrs. Dora P. Worden

2041

Cornell University Library
CS71 .P826
Genealogy of Thomas Pope (1608-1883) and
3 1924 029 843 681
olin

Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924029843681

FRANKLIN LEONARD POPE, b. Dec. 2, 1840

GENEALOGY

OF

THOMAS POPE

(1608—1683)

AND HIS DESCENDANTS

BY

MRS. DORA POPE WORDEN

PROF. WM. F. LANGWORTHY

MRS. BLANCHE PAGE BURCH

WITH

A PRELIMINARY HISTORY

by the Late Franklin Leonard Pope

Hamilton, N. Y.
The Republican Press, 1917
Price $3.00

P5

PREFACE

Pope, as we know, is a name derived from the Latin *papa* or the Greek *papas*, meaning father or little father. In French the word is *pape*, and in German *papst*.

As a surname, it is said to have been known in Britain in the fifth century.

Several variations of the name are common; for example, Poppe, in Germany, also Pop and Popp. Then there is Poape found in colonial records, and the variations Popeson, Popham and Popeham.

The name Popeham is a combination of Pope and ham, the home of Pope or the Pope family, ham being a corruption of the German *heim*, from which we get our word home.

In Domesday book, one of the four free men, holding manors, was Popham or Popeham, who had an estate in Hampshire called by his name, which proves that he was of consequence. In the time of Edward III the family was prominent in Kent.

In the British Museum's collection of manuscripts there is a little piece of parchment nine inches by five, with a round piece of dark green wax attached by a parchment tape, which is the oldest relic and memorial of any individual of our name. It is a deed of land made, signed, and sealed by a Ralph Pope nearly six hundred years ago.

Pioneers or pilgrim ancestors were Joseph, who came from England about 1634 and settled in Salem. John, of Dochester, whose name appears in the list of freemen made in 1634, as Poape, was prominent in town affairs, and one of the pillars of the church. Thomas of Plymouth our ancestor in this country, sailed from Plymouth, Eng., on the 20 of Mar., 1629, in the "Mary and John." Who he was or whence he came we are not sure but we know we descended from an ancient family.

We are also representatives of a numerous family. Our ancestor, Thomas had 8 children (4 sons and 4 daughters.)

Two of these were killed by Philip's warriors at Dartsmouth, and yet his grandchildren numbered at least 44. In tracing a single line through 17 families, we find an average of nearly 9 to the family.

We can also claim to be representatives of a distinguished family. The literary light of the family is Alexander Pope, the most famous English poet of his century. "Poetry his only business, and idleness his only pleasure," as he said of himself. Many have occupied positions of trust and honor. In military service we have an honorable place in the records of our country. There are no less than 38 names of Popes, mainly from the Plymouth and Dorchester families, who served their country in the War of Independence.

In the mechanical and useful arts, and their practical application, the Popes have not been wanting; in short, from nearly all pursuits of life, the farm, the shop, the store, the professions of law and of medicine and the service of the Church, they have done their part and done it well.

The committee to publish this Genealogy was appointed at the Pope reunion August, 1914, at New Berlin, N. Y.

Through patient enquiry and much writing a record of many families has been found, yet a longer period might bring to light some hundreds more regarding whom it is to be regretted no history has been obtained. To humor a family pride, to dissipate some "traditions," to solve many puzzles and straighten many entanglements has been a labor of love, with no expectation of reward other than that arising from the satisfaction of bringing into a collection form, for preserving such details of our family history as are deemed of general interest and which otherwise might in the lapse of a few years be lost.

It has been the intention of the compilers to present an impartial account, to enter all names and dates with accuracy, while discrepancies between dates of some family records will no doubt be discovered yet it is proper to say that nothing has been given except on what was believed to be good authority and when conflicting dates were furnished, the decision was made on the best information accessible at the time.

Brief memorials have been given whenever they could be obtained.

It would be impossible to prepare a work of this kind without some help from a great many families. The committee takes this opportunity to thank all these who have aided in any way.

Our special acknowledgment is due the New England Historical and Genealogical Register for permission to reprint "Thomas Pope of Plymouth" by Franklin Leonard Pope (18). This was published in the Register for January, 1888. Many additions and corrections have been made. A large part of these came from manuscripts left by Mr. Pope.

In reviewing the record now completed this thought is presented: How many of these, active in their day of usefulness are now numbered with the generations long since departed, examples among them of uprightness, virtue and integrity worthy of imitation, may we, their surviving descendants, learn wisdom therefrom, and gather the golden grains which they have strewn along the way.

MRS. DORA POPE WORDEN,
PROF. WM. F. LANGWORTHY,
MRS. BLANCHE PAGE BURCH,
Committee.

Feb. 1917.

GENEALOGY OF THOMAS POPE OF PLYMOUTH

THOMAS POPE, is said by Savage to have been an inhabitant of New Plymouth in 1631, and to have been 67 years of age in 1675. Although the authorities for these dates have not been found, there is no reason to doubt their correctness. If born in 1608 he would have been 21 years of age in 1629, and it may be conjectured that he came to this country soon afterward. We are told in Blake's Annals of Dorchester, that

> In ye year of our Lord 1629, Divers Godly Persons in Devonshire, Somersetshire, Dorsetshire & other places Proposed a remoue to New-England, among whom were two Famous Ministers, viz Mr. John Maverick (who I suppose was somewhat advanced in Age) and Mr. John Warham (I suppose a Younger Man) then a preacher in ye City of Exon or Exeter, in ye County of Devon. These good People met together at Plymouth, a Sea-port Town in ye S^d County of Devon, in order to Ship themselues and Families for New England; and because they designed to liue together, after they should arriue here, they met together in the New Hospital in Plymouth and Associated into Church Fellowship and chose ye S^d Mr. Mauerick and Mr. Warham to be their Ministers and Officers; the Rev. Mr. John White of Dorchester in Dorset (who was an active Instrument to promote ye Settlement of New England, and I think a means of procuring ye Charter) being present & Preaching ye fore part of ye Day and in ye latter part of ye Day they performed ye work aforesaid. ....They set sail from Plymouth ye 20th of March, 1629-30,* .... and arrived at Nantasket (now Hull) ye 30th of May 1630.

These colonists settled at Mattapan in June, 1630, and gave their settlement the name of Dorchester.

The surname of Pope was very common at that day, and is still common in Devon, Dorset and Somerset. It is not improbable that Thomas Pope and John Pope were among the passengers of the Mary and John. John was a freeman of Dorchester, September 3, 1634, and in his will (1646) he mentions a brother

* The vessel was the Mary and John, of 400 tons, commanded by Capt. Squeb.

Thomas, who is supposed, with some reason, to be Thomas of Plymouth.* Another of the same surname known to have emigrated from England, was Joseph of Salem, 1634; there are also Walter of Charlestown, 1634, Thomas of Stamford, Conn., 1641, and John, who is listed as an emigrant to "Virginia" in 1635, aged 28. What relation, if any, existed between these different persons and Thomas of Plymouth, can only be conjectured. A family of the name settled in Kent as early as the reign of Edward III. (1327-77), among the Oxfordshire descendants of which were Sir Thomas Pope (died January 29, 1558-59), guardian of Queen Elizabeth during her minority. The continual recurrence of the names Thomas and John in the Kentish families, as well as among those bearing the surname in the west of England and in this country, would appear to indicate a common descent.

Of the life of Thomas Pope little is known beyond the brief entries which appear in the records of the town and colony of Plymouth, but these are sufficient to show that he was a man of positive character, and of some consideration in the community. His promptness in resenting a real or fancied injury, and his independent expressions of personal opinion, more than once caused him to be arraigned before the magistrates of New Plymouth, and no doubt ultimately led to his removal to Dartmouth, where he passed the last ten years of his life.

The records of the colony show that in the list of rates imposed by the Court, January 2, 1632-2, and again January 2, 1633-4, he was taxed 9s. October 6, 1636, he was granted five acres of land "at the fishing point next Slowly field, and said Thomas be allowed to build." June 7, 1637, we find his name among the list of persons who volunteered to go under "Mr. Prence" on an expedition against the Pequots. July 28, 1637, he was married by Gov. Winslow to Ann, daughter of Gabriel Fallowell. He sold his property at the fishing point to John Bonham, August 28, 1640, perhaps on account of the death of his wife, the precise date of which event is unknown.

November 2, 1640, he was granted "5 acres of meadowing in South Meadows toward Gavans Colebrook meadows". His

* Rev. Charles Henry Pope, of Cambridge, Mass., has published a genealogy of the Dorchester Pope family, with notices of other American families of the name. The results of Mr. Pope's personal researches into the history of the English Pope families are of great interest, and are given in full in his work which is entitled "The Pope Family." It was published by the author at 79 Franklin St., Boston, Mass., in 1888.

name appears in a list, August, 1634, entitled, "The names of all the males that are able to beare armes from XVI years old to 60 years wth in the seuerall Toune Shipps." He was chosen constable June 4, 1645, and was on a jury August, 1645. In 1646 he is found in Yarmouth. May 29, 1646, he married at Plymouth, Sarah, daughter of John Jenney. In 1647, June 1, an action for slander was brought against him, confessed, authors and defendants were brought in equally guilty, and damages paid. He was chosen surveyor of highways July, 1648, and again June 6, 1651. In 1652, July 26, and in 1656, he is "on an Enquest." In "December, 1663, Thomas Pope and Gyles Rickard, Senirt" were arrested "for breaking the King's peace by striking each other, and were fined each three shillings and four pence;" and "said Pope, his striking of said Rickard's wife, and for other turbulent carriages, in word and deed, the Court have centenanced him to find sureties for his good behavior." But nevertheless his temper soon got the better of him again, for we find him, February 7, 1664, and also May 2, 1665, quarrelling with one John Barnes about that fruitful subject of dispute, a boundary. He is recorded as having taken the freeman's oath in 1668. In 1670, June 7, he was again overhauled by the authorities, and as the record says, "fined 10 shillings for vilifying the ministry." Although he was now over 60 years old, these troubles doubtless influenced him in the determination to seek a new home, and accordingly we find him with others petitioning the Court in 1673 for a grant of land at Saconnett (now Little Compton, R. I.) For some reason not ascertained, this project was unsuccessful, for it appears in the record that he is "Granted leave since he and others cannot secure Saconnett neck according to the grant, to look out some other place, undisposed of, for their accommodation." Acting upon this permission, he secured a large tract on the east side of the Acushnet river at Dartmouth, tradition says by direct purchase from the Indians. This location, however, must have been included within the prior purchase made by Bradford, Standish and their associates, from the sachems Wesamequen and Wamsutta, on November 29, 1652, which had been, by order of the Court in June, 1664, erected into a separate township to "be henceforth called and known by the name of Dartmouth." At a meeting of the proprietors of this purchase, held in Plymouth March 7, 1652, the township was divided into thirty-four equal shares, and

hence it seems likely that Thomas Pope may have acquired one of the shares. A list made in 1652 shows that his mother-in-law, "Mistris Jenney," was one of the Dartmouth proprietors, and two of her sons, Samuel and John Jenney were among the early settlers of D. in the immediate vicinity of the Popes. Another original proprietor of Dartmouth was Robert Bartlett, whose son Joseph married, about 1662, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Pope by his first wife. The date of the removal of Thomas Pope to Dartmouth has not been ascertained, but it must have been about 1674. The settlement at Dartmouth was a scattered one, and for better security and defence against the Indians, who had already begun to evince a hostile disposition, a fort or garrison house was built on the east side of Acushnet river, about half a mile north of the village of Oxford, the remains of which were visible until a recent date, on the lands of John M. Howland.

In the early part of July, 1675, his son John, a young man of 22, his daughter Susannah and her husband Ensign Jacob Mitchell, were killed by a party of Philip's Indians, "early in the morning as they were fleeing on horseback to the garrison, whither the Mitchell children had been sent the afternoon before" (GEN. REG. xv. 266.) This occurrence took place near the "frog pond" on the south side of Spring Street, between William and Walnut, Fairhaven. The settlement at Dartmouth being isolated, scattered and difficult of defence, was shortly abandoned, and the deserted plantations were quickly laid waste and the buildings burned by the savages.

The following order of Court passed by the government at Plymouth, is of interest here:

(1675, 4th of October.) This Court, takeing into theire serious consideration the tremendus dispensations of God towards the people of Dartmouth, in suffering the barborus heathen to spoile and destroy most of theire habitations, the enimie being greatly advantaged therevnto by theire scattered way of liueing, doe therefore order that in the rebuilding or resettling therof, that they soe order it as to liue compact together, att least in each village, as they may be in a capassitie both to defend themselues from the assault of an enimie, and the better to attend the publicke worship of God, and minnestry of the word of God, whose carelesnes to obtaine and attend vnto, wee fear, may haue bine a prouocation of God thus to chastise theire contempt of his gospell, which wee earnestly desire the people of that place may seriously consider off, lay to hart, and be humbled for, with a sollisitus indeauor after a reformation thereof by a vigorous puting forth to obtaine an able,

faithful dispenser of the word of God amongst them, and to incurrage him therein, the neglect whereof this Court as they must not, and, God willing, they will not permit for the future.*

No attempt appears to have been made for some three years to reoccupy the ruined settlement. Where Thomas Pope and his family found an asylum during this time, has not been ascertained. The following extract from the Plymouth records perhaps serves to throw a glimmer of light upon this question:

Wheras Phillip, late sachem of Paukanakett, and other sachems, his accomplises, haueing bin in confeaderation and plighted couenant with his ma^ties^ collonie of New Plymouth, haue lately broken couenant with the English, and they and theire people haue likewise broken out in open rebellion against our sou^r^ lord Kinge Charles, his crowne and dignitie, expressed by raising a crewell and vnlawful warr, murdering his leich people, destroying and burning theire houses and estates, expressing great hostillitie, outrage, and crewellty against his said ma^ties^ subjects, wherby many of them were personally slaine, and some bereaued of theire deare children and relations, among which said rebells and Indian named Popanooie is found to be one, who hath had a hand, and is found to be very actiue in the great crewelty and outrage acted vpon seuerall of the inhabitants of the towne of Dartmouth, in the said his ma^ties^ collonie of New Plymouth, in particular it being manifest that hee was very active towards and about the destruction of seuerall of the children of Thomas Pope, late of Dartmouth aforsaid, and seuerall others of the said towne; in consideration wherof after due examination had of the premises, this Court doth hereby condemne and centance him, the said Popanooie, and his wife and children, to perpetuall sevitude, they likewise being found coepartenor with him in the said rebellion, and particularly that hee, the said Popanooie, is to be sold and sent out of the country. [July 13, 1677.]

It appears also that about a year previous to this (June 12, 1676), several Indians who had been captured and sent in by Bradford and Church were "convented before the councell" at Plymouth, being "such of them as were accused of working vnsufferable mischieffe upon some of ours."

One of these prisoners, named John-num, being accused by his fellows, acknowledged, among other misdeeds, that he was concerned in the murder of "Jacob Mitchell and his wife and John Pope, and so centance of death was pronounced against them, which accordingly emediately was ekecuted."†

The following order of Court relating to the resettlement of Dartmouth explains itself.

To John Cooke, to be communicated to such of the former Inhabitants of Datrmouth as are concerned herein.

* Book 5th, Court Orders, p. 102.

† Plymouth Col. Rec. Ms. v 141-2.

The councell being now assembled, considering the reason and necessitie of that order of the Generall Court made the 14th October, 1675, respecting the rebuilding or resettleing the Towne of Dartmouth, a copy wheof is herewith sent, and considering withall that all the people of that place, by theire deserting it, haue left it to the possession of the enimie, which, through the good hand of God on the indeavors of this colonie is now recouered againe out of the enimies hand, do soe much the more look at it as a duty incombent on this councel to see the said order effectually attended, doe therefore hereby prohibite all and euery of the former inhabitants of the said towne of Dartmouth, or theire or any of theire assigns, to make any entrance on, building, or settleing in any parte of the said former township of Dartmouth vntil satisfactory eccuritie be first given to the Court or councel by some of the principal persons heretofore belonging to that place, that the said Court order shall in all respects be attended by them, as the transgressors of the prohibition will answare the contrary att theire perill.*

Of the subsequent history of Thomas Pope little is known beyond what may be gathered from his will, which is as follows:

1683. July the 9th. The last will and testament of Thomas Pope, being Aged and weak of body but yet in perfect understanding and memory wherein I have of my estate as followeth; I give unto my son Seth as an addition to what I have formerly given him ten shillings in money also I give unto my grandson Thomas Pope all that my twenty-five acres of upland and two acres of meadow lying and being on the west side of Acushenett River be it more or less, and it is my desire that his father may take the said land into his hands and make the best improvement of it that he can for the good of my said grandson until be comes of age to make use of it himself; also it is my mind that my son Seth shall in consideration of the aforesaid land pay three pounds sterling unto my grandson Jacob Mitchell when he comes to age of twenty one years. Also I give unto my daughter Deborah Pope five pound in money, and to each of my other daughters five pound a peace in moneu; also my meddow lying at the south Meddowes in Plymouth or the value of it, I give to be equally divided amongst all my sons and daughters; also I give and bequeath unto my son Isack all my seate of land where I now dwell with all the meddowes belonging thereunto and all the privilages thereunto belonging. To him his heirs and Assigns forever, but and if it should please god that he should decease without an heir before he comes to the age of twenty and one years, then my said seat of land shall belong unto the sons of my son Seth. Also I give unto my son Isaack all my housing and household goods of all sorts, also all my cattle and horse kine and swine; Also all sorts of provisions, also cart and plowes with all the takeling belonging unto them. Also I give unto my said son Isaack all my money except that which I have given to my daughters, and I order my said son Isaack to pay all my just debts and to receive all my debts that are due unto me also I order my Indian Lydia to live with my son Isaack until he is one and twenty years of age, and my Indian gerle I give to him during his life, also it is my mind and will that my son Isaack shall make no bargain without the consent of his overseers until he be twenty years of age, I have made choice of

* Book 5, Court Orders, p. 124.

John Cook, and my son Seth and Thomas Taber to be for overseers to see this my will performed. THOMAS POPE his J mark.

Signed and sealed in presence of
John Cook
and Thomas Tabor.

Isaac and Seth Pope took out letters of administration on the estate November 2, 1683; which approximately fixes the date of the death of Thomas. They gave bonds in £400.

The homestead farm conveyed by the above will to Isaac Pope, contained 172 acres, and comprised the larger portion of the thickly-settled portion of the present town of Fairhaven. Its north line was a little south of the south line of the street leading east from the bridge.

Before the Acushnet cemetery was laid out, which was during the reign of Queen Anne, about 1711, an acre of the Taber farm, half a mile or more north of the bridge, on a point of land projecting into the river, had been set apart for a burial ground, and it is there that Thomas Pope was probably buried.*

1.

THOMAS[1] POPE, born in 1608; died in Dartmouth in October 1683; married first, in Plymouth, Jan. 28, 1637, Ann, daughter of Gabriel and Catherine Fallowell, of Plymouth; married second, in Plymouth, May 19, 1646, Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah (Carey) Jenney, of Plymouth. Child of Thomas and Ann, b. in Plymouth:

i. HANNAH,[2] b.1639; d. March 12, 1710;† m. Joseph Bartlett, of Plymouth (b. 1639, d. 1703.) Seven children.

Children of Thomas and Sarah, born in Plymouth:

2. ii. SETH, b. Jan. 13, 1648; d. March 17, 1727.

iii. SUSANNAH, b. 1649; d. July, 1675; m. Nov. 7, 1666, Jacob Mitchell.‡ "Ensign." They were both slain by Philip's warriors, "early in the morning as they were going to the garrison, whither they had sent their children the afternoon before." This was in Dartmouth. Three children.

iv. THOMAS, b. March 25, 1651; probably died young.

v. SARAH, b. Feb. 14, 1652; m. first, Nov. 13, 1676, Samuel Hinckley; m. second, Aug. 17, 1698, Thomas Huckins. Twelve children.

vi. JOHN, b. March 15, 1653; d. July, 1675. He was killed by Philip's warriors while fleeing to the Dartmouth garrison.

vii. JOANNA, d. about 1695; m. March 14, 1683; John Hathaway, of Dartmouth. Six children.

3. viii. ISAAC, b. after 1663; d. 1733.

* On pages 1-20 of this genealogy, where the state is not given, Massachusetts is to be understood. In other parts, name of state is given or is easily understood from the context.

† The gravestones of Joseph and Hannah Bartlett are on Burial Hill in Plymouth.

‡ The so-called "Carver house", probably the oldest house now standing (1887) in Plymouth, was built in part by Jacob Mitchell, who was a carpenter, and in it he lived after his marriage until he removed to Dartmouth. It is on the west side of Sandwich Street, about twenty rods south of the bridge.

Second Generation

2.

SETH[2] POPE (*Thomas*[1]), b. in Plymouth, Jan. 13, 1648; d. in Dartmouth, March 17, 1727. The records give no information concerning his early history. Tradition, in part confirmed by the records, says that about 1670 he appeared as a peddler in Sandwich, whereupon the constable, in pursuance of a regulation then in force, ordered him to depart, lest in future he might become a charge upon the town. He accordingly withdrew, taking occasion, however, to remark that he would yet come back and buy up the town. Procuring a boat at Monument, he followed the coast round to Acushnet, where he settled within the present limits of Fairhaven, and by his industry, energy and skilful business management ultimately became one of the most wealthy and influential citizens of the old colony. 1678-9, March 8, an allowance was ordered by the Court to be made him for expenses and time returning guns to the Indians after Philip's war; 1685, June 2, was chosen selectman of Dartmouth; 1686, March 4, took the oath of fidelity; June 2, again chosen selectman; June 4, commissioned lieutenant. He was chosen representative from Dartmouth to the General Court at Plymouth in 1689 and 1690; magistrate for Bristol County, July 7, 1691, and justice of the peace in Dartmouth, May 27, 1692. He is named as one of the fifty-six proprietors of Dartmouth in the confirmatory deed of Gov. Bradford in 1694. June 12, 1695, he appeared in Boston in behalf of his townsmen, to urge an abatement of taxes. He appears to have been for many years largely interested in the coastwise trade, and had a wharf and warehouse at Acushnet. In 1698 he was part owner of the sloop *Hopewell*, and in 1709 of the sloop *Joanna and Thankful*. In 1700, by way of fulfilment of his promise made thirty years before to the Sandwich constable, he purchased a large amount of realty in that village, including the grist-mill, fulling-mill and weaving-shop, which was valued at the time of his death at £3460. His estates in Dartmouth were extensive and valuable, comprising several farms and dwelling houses, a saw and grist-mill, a well-stocked store and warehouse, and other property, amounting in all to more than £15,000—a large sum for those days.

He married first (probably in Sandwich), Deborah, daughter of Ezra and Elizabeth (Burge) Perry of Sandwich. A Quaker and brother of Edward Perry, (born Nov. 28, 1654, died Feb. 19, 1711), and second (date and place unknown), Rebecca —— (born 1662, died Jan. 23, 1741). Children of Seth and Deborah, born in Dartmouth except the first and perhaps the second:

4. i. JOHN,[3] b. Oct. 23, 1675; d. Nov. 18, 1725.

ii. THOMAS, b. Sept. 1, 1677. Was a mariner, and was concerned with his father in the coastwise trade. Was master in 1702 of sloop *Hopewell*, trading between Boston and Connecticut. Married first (date and place unknown), Elizabeth Manser, of Charlestown (b. 1672), and second, July 16, 1702, Elizabeth Handley, of Boston b. 1680, d. Jan. 29, 1725-6). He must have died some years prior to 1720, as in that year his widow is mentioned in his father's will as

"my former daughter-in-law, now wife of Lt. John Chipman of Sandwich." Names of his children, if any, have not been ascertained.

iii. SUSANNAH, b. July 31, 1681; d. Feb. 5, 1760; m. Dec. 31, 1701, Jonathan Hathaway, of Dartmouth. Two children, perhaps others.

iv. SARAH, b. Feb. 16, 1683; d. Sept. 29, 1756; m. "Ensign" David Peabody, of Boxford. Eleven children.

v. MARY, b. Sept. 11, 1686; m. 1720, Charles Church, of Freetown.

5. vi. SETH, b. April 5, 1689; d. Nov. 23, 1744.

vii. HANNAH, b. Dec. 14, 1693(?); m. Rev. Samuel Hunt. Five children.

6. viii. ELNATHAN, b. Aug. 15, 1694; d. Feb. 8, 1735-6.

7. ix. LEMUEL, b. Feb. 21, 1696; d. May 23, 1771.

3.

ISAAC[2] POPE. In his father's will Isaac is mentioned as being then (July, 1683) under 20 years of age. He lived with his father on the homestead farm at Acushnet (Dartmouth), now covered by the thickly-settled village of Fairhaven, south of the bridge. He is named as one of the Dartmouth proprietors in the confirmatory deed of Gov. Bradford in 1694, having inherited the homestead after the death of his father in 1683. He had a wharf and warehouse at Acushnet. Married (date and place unknown) Alice Mind (died 1755). Children, born in Dartmouth.

i. ABIGAIL,[3] b. Dec. 23, 1687; m. John Jenney, of Dartmouth, Six ch.

ii. MARGARET, b. June 30, 1690; d. May 22, 1776; m. March 14, 1715-16, Elnathan Pope, Dartmouth. (2. viii.)

iii. DEBORAH, b. April 25, 1693; m. March 8, 1729, Samuel Spooner, of Dartmouth. Three children. She was his second wife.

iv. THOMAS, b. April 6, 1695; m. about 1720, Reliance, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Stone (b. April 23, 1703). Children recorded in Dartmouth:

1. *Joanna,*[4] b. April 5, 1721.
2. *Amaziah,* b. Jan. 31, 1722-3; m. March 28, 1745, Sarah Mosher
3. *Abigail,* b. Jan. 15, 1725-6; m. Jan. 17, 1754, Peter Washburn, of Taunton.
4. *Rachel,* b. Feb. 1, 1726-7.

v. ISAAC, b. Sept. 10, 1697; m. March 23, 1729, Lydia Mitchell, of Kingston (b. 1710). Children recorded in Dartmouth:

1. *Joanna,*[4] b. Nov. 8, 1731.
2. *Susanna,* b. Jan. 7, 1734-5.
3. *Lydia,* b. March 3, 1736-7.
4. *Thankful,* b. April 31, 1742.
5. *Isaac,* b. July 3, 1744; d. June 21, 1820; m. in 1766, Olive (Jordan) Hovey, of So. Rochester. Eleven children. He joined Col. Cotton's Plymouth regiment, upon the "Lexington alarm" in 1775; was commissioned Lieut. May, 1775; Capt. in Shepard's 4th reg't, Jan. 1, 1777; Major 3d reg't, Oct. 12, 1782. Was on the staff of Brig. Gen. John Sullivan. Removed his family to Wells, Me., in 1779; purchased and lived in the "old garrison house." Many descendants are in Wells and

Kennebunk, Me. Two of his sons, John Sullivan[5] and Ivory,[5] were mariners during the war of 1812. The latter was impressed by the British and never again heard from.

6. *Betty*, b. Dec. 10, 1750.

vi. JOANNA, b. March 31, 1700.

8. vii. ELNATHAN, b. Aug. 14, 1703; d. May 15, 1794.

Third Generation

4.

JOHN[3] POPE (*Seth*[2]). He was born Oct. 23, 1675, after his parents were driven from Dartmouth by Philip's warriors, but where they found refuge has not been ascertained, perhaps at Plymouth or Sandwich, possibly in Rhode Island. Died Nov. 18, 1725, in Sandwich. His gravestone in Sandwich cemetery is probably the oldest one in America bearing the name of Pope. Married first, about 1699, Elizabeth, daughter of Elisha and Patience (Skiff) Bourne, of Sandwich, (b. June 26, 1679, died April 15, 1715). Married second, Oct. 3, 1717, Experience, daughter of Thomas and Experience (Hamblen) Jenkins, of Barnstable (born March 28, 1693), d. Dec. 1777. Children of John and Elizabeth, all, except perhaps the first, born in Sandwich:

9. i. SETH,[4] b. Jan. 3, 1700-1; d. 1769.

ii. DEBORAH, b. Jan. 6, 1702-3; m. —— Tobey.

iii. SARAH, b. March 25, 1705-6; m. Jan. 1, 1726-7; Zaccheus Tobey, of Sandwich.

iv. ELIZABETH, b. Jan. 3, 1706-7.

10. v. THOMAS, b. 1708; d. March 25, 1784.

vi. MARY, b. Dec. 1713.

Children of John and Experience, born in Sandwich:

vii. EZRA, "Capt.", b. April 3, 1719; d. Dec. 26, 1793; m. Aug. 18, 1749, Sarah Freeman, of Sandwich, b. ——— ———; d. May 29, 1802; and settled in Newport, R. I. Children: 1. *Experience*, b. Nov. 9, 1762; 2. *Sarah*, (?).

viii. JOANNA, b. March 3, 1721-2.

ix. CHARLES, b. Feb. 28, 1724-5; d. after 1770; m. Dec. 3, 1749, Judith Smith, of Norwalk, Conn., (b. Aug. 21, 1728). Children, born in Norwalk:

1. *Sarah*, b. May 21, 1751.
2. *Joanna*, b. April 24, 1754.
3. *Robert*, b. Feb. 15, 1756.
4. *Charles*, b. March 22, 1758. Enlisted Mar. 16, 1780, in Capt. E. Lockwood's Coast Guard.
5. *Judah*, b. Nov. 22, 1760.
6. *Ezra*, b. Dec. 22, 1762; removed to Ohio about 1820. Enlisted Mar. 16, 1780, in Capt. E. Lockwood's Coast Guard.
7. *John*, b. Jan. 15, 1764.
8. *Lewis*, b. Oct. 7, 1766; m. 1st, Rebecca Jewell; m. 2d, Rhoda Hale; settled in Otsego Co., N. Y. Eleven children.

9. *Edward*, b. Jan. 15, 1770; d. Jan. 23, 1857; m. 1st, Sarah Richards, of Norwalk (b. 1773, d. 1822); m. 2d, Mrs. Abigail Goodrich (sister of preceding); m. 3d, Lucinda Carter. Four children. Descendants in Otego, N. Y.

5.

SETH[3] POPE (*Seth*[2]). Born in Dartmouth, April 5, 1689; died in Sandwich, Nov. 23, 1744. He probably settled in Sandwich as early as 1709, where his father owned a grist-mill, fulling-mill and weave-shop, of which he was placed in charge. This property was given him by his father's will, with the somewhat peculiar provision that, in case he did not keep the works in proper repair, the executors were from time to time, as found necessary, to take charge of and repair them, and operate them until the expenditures had been paid. Nevertheless, on October, 1734, we are told that "a committee waited upon the miller, Mr. Pope, to know if they could not be better served in grinding their corn." Married first (date and place unknown), Hannah dau. of Elisha and Patience (Skiff) Bourne, of Sandwich, (born May 4, 1689, died March 18, 1744-5). Children, born in Sandwich:

i. ABIGAIL,[4] b. Aug. 2, 1710, m. Isaac Parker.
ii. BATHSHEBA, b. Dec. 2, 1713.
11. iii. JOHN, b. Nov. 25, 1716; d. Feb. 8, 1762.
iv. MARY, bapt. 1720.
v. HANNAH, b. April 25, 1720.
vi. ELISHA, bapt. July 28, 1723; d. August, 1723.
vii. PATIENCE, b. Nov. 29, 1725; m. J. Wooster.
viii. ELISHA, b. July 28, 1729.

6.

ELNATHAN[3] POPE (*Seth*[2]). Born in Dartmouth, Aug. 15, 1694; died same place, Feb. 8, 1735-6. He lived for a time on an estate belonging to his father in a locality called Springbrook, which came, with other lands, into his possession upon the death of his father in 1727. Married March 14, 1715-16, his cousin Margaret, daughter of Isaac Pope (3. ii.) (born June 30, 1690, died May 22, 1776). Children, born in Dartmouth:

i. SARAH,[4] April 26, 1715; m. Nov. 27, 1753, Moses Washburn, Jr.
ii. JOANNA, b. Feb. 20, 1717-18.
iii. THOMAS, b. July 12, 1720; died Nov. 19, 1732.
12. iv. ISAAC, b. March 12, 1723; d. Dec. 9. 1793.
v. DEBORAH, b. March 26, 1726.
13. vi. SETH, b. April 15, 1729; pub. Feb. 3, 1752, to Sarah Winslow, of Rochester (b. 1732-3, d. 1775). Child, *Hannah*, b. March 8, 1756.
vii. HANNAH, b. May 20, 1732; d. July 24, 1802; m. Isaac Vincent, of Yarmouth.
viii. MARGARET, b. June 13, 1735; d. Jan. 8, 1793; pub. Jan. 29, 1754, to Chillingsworth Foster, of Rochester, Eight children.

7.

LEMUEL[3] POPE, (*Seth*[2]), "Captain." Born in Dartmouth, Feb. 21, 1696; died same place, May 23, 1771. He inherited most of the extensive es-

tate of his father, lying within the present limits of Fairhaven; was captain of militia and a prominent citizen. His will is in Taunton probate records. Married Feb. 4, 1719, Elizabeth, daughter of Ephraim Hunt, of D. (born 1697, died July 2, 1782.) Children born in Dartmouth:

14. i. SETH,[4] b. March 4, 1719-20; d. June 9. 1802.
    ii. DEBORAH, b. Dec. 9, 1721; m. Sept. 20, 1745, Nath'l Gilbert, of Berkley.
    iii. ANN, b. March 24, 1724; m. Sept. 20, 1745, Lemuel Williams, of Taunton.
    iv. REBEKAH, b. May 11, 1726; d. Dec. 8, 1726.
    v. REBEKAH (again), b. Nov. 17, 1727; m. Sept. 6, 1750, Zaccheus Mayhew.
    vi. MERCY, b. Jan. 26, 1729-30; m. "Capt." —— Church.
    vii. LEMUEL, b. March 12, 1732; d. Dec. 13, 1796; m. April 10, 1760, Mary Newcomb, of Sandwich (b. 1727, d. Dec. 12, 1808). Children, b. in Dartmouth:
        1. *William*,[5] b. March 13, 1761.
        2. *Timothy*, b. Jan. 29, 1763; d. April 29, 1771.
        3. *Jonathan*, b. Feb. 10, 1765. Other children were *Eunice*, 1770, and *Sarah*, b. 1774, d. Oct. 27, 1777.
    viii. SAMUEL, b. Dec. 17, 1734; d. Sept. 22, 1831; "Captain;" published first, June 29, 1760, to Elizabeth Akin, of D. (b. Jan. 4, 1745, d. Nov. 30, 1792); m. second, March 19, 1795, Patience Tobey. Children of Samuel and Elizabeth:
        1. *Abigail*,[5] b. June 14, 1764; d. April 19, 1804.
        2. *Elizabeth*, b. June 4, 1767; d. Nov. 1, 1856; m. Jan. 24, 1793; Benjamin Hammond.
        3. *Ebenezer Akin*, b. June 12, 1769; d. March 26, 1828; m. first, Hannah Kelly (b. 1777, d. May 12, 1803); m. second, Rebecca Allen (b. 1775, d. May 2, 1813).
        4. *Lemuel*, b. Sept. 27, 1771.
        5. *Ruth*, b. March 14, 1774.
        6. *Silvia*, b. Feb. 2, 1777.
        7. *Elihu*, b. May 27, 1779.
        8. *Lois*, b. June 28, 1781; d. May 6, 1848.
        9. *Silas*, b. Oct. 23, 1783; d. Feb. 24, 1862.
        10. *Loring*, b. Feb. 18, 1786; d. July 14, 1859; m. Sarah ——.
        11. *Lucy*, b. June 6, 1788.
        12. *Louiy* (?).
        13. *Patience*.
        14. *Reliance*, b. 1796; d. Dec. 28, 1817.
    ix. LOUIN (LUEN), b. May 8, 1737; d. about 1792; m. Mary West, of Dartmouth; removed to New Braintree in 1778. Children: *Asa*,[5] *Louen*, *Thomas*, and others. Descendants in Burlington, Vt., and Norwich, Ct.
    x. ELIZABETH, b. May 20, 1739; m. Lemuel Newcomb, of Sandwich.
    xi. JOSEPH, } b. May 15, 1742; { m. Hannah Pope (10 iii.).
    xii. RICHARD, } { d. May 27, 1742.

8.

ELNATHAN[3] POPE (*Isaac*[2]). Born in Dartmouth, Aug. 14, 1703; died May 15, 1794. He lived in Dartmouth, and on the death of his father in 1734, inherited the ancestral estate of his grandfather Thoman Pope the emigrant, on the present site of Fairhaven. Married, Nov. 12, 1727, Rebecca Mitchell, of Kingston (born 1705, died Nov. 30, 1764—). Children, all born in Dartmouth:

i. DEBORAH,[4] b. Nov. 9, 1730; d. young.

ii. ELNATHAN, b. Jan. 2, 1735; m. at Stoughton, Mass., May 10, 1759; Mrs. (?) Mary Thompson. He was then of N. Yarmouth, (Me?)

iii. REBEKAH, b. Jan. 3, 1737.

iv. JACOB, b. Jan. 12, 1738.

v. ICHABOD, b. April 7, 1741; d. 1795; removed to S. Bridgewater; m. widow Pope.

vi. FREEMAN, b. April 5, 1744; m. Nov. 3, 1765, Phebe Spooner. Descendants in Enfield.

vii. EDMON, "Captain," b. Dec. 9, 1748; d. Feb. 22, 1827; m. in Stoughton, Mass., June 7, 1774; Catherine Farrington, b. 1745(?); d. Apr. 22, 1825. Children: *Rebekah*, b. 1782, d. May 10, 1806; *Elnathan*, *Freeman*, and probably others.

Fourth Generation

9.

SETH[4] POPE (*John*,[3] *Seth*,[2]). Born in Sandwich, Jan. 3, 1701; died 1769. He was a respected citizen of that town, and was frequently chosen to fill positions of public trust. In 1749 he removed to Lebanon, Conn., where he bought a farm at the north end of "Town Street". In the spring of 1759 he sold this property and purchased a large tract on the borders of Plainfield and Voluntown, Conn., where is now the village of Sterling Hill. In 1760 was rated £45 10s. among the tax-payers of the "old society" of Plainfield, Ct. April 28, 1762 admitted inhabitant of Voluntown. March 1, 1762, he conveyed his homestead to his sons Seth, Jr., and Gershom. Married, June 22, 1719, Jerusha, daughter of Gershom and Mehetable (Fish) Tobey, of Sandwich (born March 23, 1697-8); Oct. 3, 1769, his son Seth was appointed administrator of his estate. Children, all born in Sandwich;

i. ICHABOD,[5] b. Sept. 5, 1720; d. young.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. Oct. 3, 1721; m. Jan. 15, 1746-7, Joshua Phinney, of Plymouth.

iii. DEBORAH, b. Feb. 23, 1725; m. May 23, 1742, Israel Clark, of Plymouth.

iv. JOHN, b. April 24, 1727; m. Oct. 4, 1751, at Lebanon, Conn., Sarah Athearn, of Martha's Vineyard. Dec. 28, 1762, his father conveyed to him a farm in Plainfield and Voluntown, Conn., where he was rated £38 14s. in 1763. Was at Coventry, R. I., Oct. 25, 1764. Child:

1. *Betty*,[6] b. May 15, 1755.*

v. MEHETABLE, b. May 27, 1729; m. Jan. 15, 1746-7, Benjamin Fish, of Sandwich.

15. vi. SETH, b. April 19, 1731; d. 1774.

vii. GERSHOM, b. Dec. 18, 1733; d. young.

viii. ELNATHAN, b. Aug. 16, 1735; m. Nov. 13, 1754, Hannah Tilden, of Lebanon, Conn.

ix. ICHABOD, b. Jan. 27, 1740. Nov. 26, 1762, his father gave him a homestead in that part of Voluntown which is now Sterling, probably about the time of his marriage to Freelove (Briggs?), on which he was taxed £27 in 1763. In 1772 he bought land in that part of Gt. Barrington afterwards set off to Alford, describing himself as of Plainfield, Conn., and sold the same in 1793, being then of Saratoga N. Y. April 8, 1793, he was at Cooperstown, N. Y. Oct. 27, 1798, he bought a farm on the west shore of Otsego Lake. He was living there Jan. 7, 1810. Two of his children were *Benjamin,*[6] *Polly.*

Benjamin moved to Hanover, Chautauqua Co., N. Y., He had a son named Edmond (or Edmon). Polly married ——— Wade. Of their children were Jerusha who married John Collins and had a large family; Freelove who married Benjamin Mitchel and left no descendants; and Sally who married Peter Philips and had several children.

x. GERSHOM, b. Aug. 22, 1743, d. March 22, 1810.

10.

THOMAS[4] POPE (*John,*[3] *Seth*[2]). Born in Sandwich, 1708; died March 2, 1784. Resided in Sandwich, and afterwards in Dartmouth near the junction of Acushnet Avenue and the Fairhaven road. His dwelling was the first building burned by the British troops after leaving the "head of the river" in their raid of 1778. Married first, Sept. 26, 1735, Thankful Dillingham, of Harwich (born 1718, died April 13, 1756); and second,

* Probably to be identified with Elizabeth Pope who married (1) Edmund Pearsall (or Purcell) and (2) Joseph Tobey. She lived in Martha's Vineyard during the Revolution in which war she lost both her husband and her father. She had children before she married Joseph Tobey, and moved to Smyrna, Chenango Co., N. Y., in 1796, where they were among the earliest settlers. Joseph Tobey came to Smyrna first in 1795 with Joseph Porter but did not bring his family until the next year. Joseph Porter's wife was Jerusha Pope, also a daughter of John Pope, She did not live long and was buried on the farm where she had made her home, now known as the Talcott farm close by Smyrna village.

John Pope is said to have lived in Providence, R. I., during the Revolution and to have entertained General Washington in his home. The Tobey family have a letter written under date of Sep. 27, 1757, by Solomon Athearn of Tisbury in Martha's Vineyard to John Pope. In this letter John Pope and family are addressed as "Dear Children."

Joseph Tobey and his wife are buried in the cemetery on the Tobey homestead 1 1-2 miles west of Smyrna village. This has remained in the possession of the family since it was first settled by them 120 years ago and is now occupied by Edmund Pope Tobey. The only reason for questioning the identity of "Betty" and "Elizabeh" is a discrepancy in the record of birth as given by F. L. Pope and that computed from the age as stated on tombstone. This says "Elizabeth Tobey Died August 6, 1848, aged 83 years." Smith's Chenango and Madison County History makes the statement that Elizabeth Tobey lived to an age upwards of 84 years. If date of death is given correctly on tombstone, as it probably is, and she is identified with "Betty", she was in her 94th year at the time of her decease.

Joseph Tobey died Feb. 15, 1830, aged 71 years.

Edmond Pearsall Tobey, a grandson of Joseph and Elizabeth Tobey, married Lucy Pope Woodard (25).

Alice Jenney (born 1718, died Oct. 21, 1805). Children of Thomas and Thankful, first two born in Sandwich, others in Dartmouth:

i. LYDIA,[5] b. May 18, 1738; m. Joseph Ripley.

ii. EDWARD, b. Feb. 15, 1739-40; d. June 10, 1818; m. first, Elizabeth Ballard of Boston, pub. May 28, 1768. She b. 1748; d. Nov. 1. 1781; second, Mrs. Elizabeth Greenleaf Eliot, of Boston. He was a leading citizen of New Bedford, and had a mansion at the corner of Main and North Sixth Streets. He was Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Bristol County, and subsequently for many years collector of the port of New Bedford. Child by first wife:

1. *Elizabeth*,[6]; b. Feb. 28, 1780; d. Dec. 6, 1800; m. Dr. John Rounseville Spooner.

Children by second wife:

2. *Edward*,[6] b. July 18, 1787; d. Feb. 15, 1842; m. Charlotte Ingraham.
3. *Thomas*, b. April 7, 1789; d. March 3, 1872; m. Emily Brown.
4. *Juliana*, b. Oct. 10, 1791; d. Oct. 5, 1792.

iii. HANNAH, b. Nov. 29, 1743; m. Joseph Pope (7. xi.).

iv. JOANNA, b. Oct. 30, 1748; d. Sept. 25, 1813; m. Nov. 17, 1769, Simeon Nash.

v. SARAH, b. Dec. 25, 1750; d. Dec. 17, 1782; m. Feb. 9, 1775, Paul Swift.

vi. THANKFUL, b. May 29, 1753, d. Nov. 22, 1769, unm.

vii. ELIZABETH, b. April 8, 1756; d. Dec. 20, 1835; m. (about 1777) Lemuel Tobey.

Child of Thomas and Alice:

viii. NABBY, b. Nov. 11, 1761; d. Nov. 16, 1831; m. Jan. 4, 1791, Capt. William Gordon, an officer of the Revolution. She was his second wife.

II

JOHN[4] POPE (*Seth*,[3] *Seth*,[2]). Born in Sandwich, Nov. 25, 1716; died same place Feb. 8, 1762. Married Oct. 25, 1734, Mercy Swift (born 1719, died 1815) Children born in Sandwich:

i. LOIS,[5] b. May 25, 1738; m. Cornelius Tobey.

ii. ELISHA, b. Nov. 1, 1740; d. Feb. 1. 1809; m. Feb. 15, 1761, Joanna Tobey. Children:

1. *John*,[6] b. July 8, 1762; d. in Maine, March 4, 1829; m. Mary Freeman, of Sandwich.
2. *Warren*.
3. *William*, b. 1769; d. March 2, 1845.
4. *Elisha*, b. 1781; d. March 8, 1860.
5. *Lewin*, m. Temperance Parker.

iii. LEMUEL, b. April 23, 1743; d. April 9, 1827; m. Oct. 25, 1764, Mary Butler, of Sandwich (b. March 19, 1745, d. May 11, 1839). Children:

1. *Daniel*,[6] b. April 10, 1766, d. Oct. 24, 1772.
2. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 1, 1768; d. Sept. 27, 1773.
3. *Thomas*, b. Dec. 17, 1771; d. Feb. 1, 1841; m. May 21, 1795, Lucy Bourne (b. Sept. 26, 1778, d. Nov. 1, 1845). Ten children.

4. *Daniel Butler*, b. Feb. 15, 1773; d. May 1, 1773.
5. *Abigail*, b. Jan. 23, 1775; d. Oct. 16, 1848; m. Ansel Bourne.
6. *Lemuel*, b. Jan. 30, 1777; d. Aug. 3, 1851; m. Sarah Belknap Russell.
7. *Mary*, b. March 31, 1780; d. March 6, 1803, unm.
8. *Joseph Henry*, b. May 22, 1782; d. Sept. 27, 1860.
9. *Mercy*, b. Aug. 12, 1784; d. Sept. 29, 1826.
10. *Seth*, b. May 29, 1786; d. March 13, 1863; m. Hannah Crocker

iv. HANNAH, b. May 28, 1745.

v. ABIGAIL, b. July 28, 1749.

12.

ISAAC[4] POPE (*Elnathan*,[3] *Seth*[2]). Born March 12, 1723; died Dec. 9, 1793. Very little has been learned of his history. He is thought to have lived at or near Dartmouth. Married Sarah —— (born 1726, died March 2, 1795). They are buried in Acushnet cemetery. Of their ten children, the names of but two have been ascertained, as follows. (The remaining eight were daughters.)

ix. JONATHAN.[5] Removed to Ohio in 1819. Many of his descendants live in Strongsville in that state. Children:

Thankful, m. —— Nash; *Margaret*, m. first, Elijah Lyman, second, Peter D. Wellman; *Ansel Jenne*, m. Lucinda Brittan.

x. WORTH, "Captain." Children:

1. *Sally*, m. Sylvester Ames; d. 1875 at Door Creek, Wis.; 2. *Isaac*; 3. *Reliance*; 4. *Charles*; 5. *John*; 6. *Mary Ann*.

13.

SETH[4] POPE (*Elnathan*,[3] *Seth*[2]). Born April 15, 1729. He lived perhaps in Rochester. Published Feb. 3, 1752, to Sarah Winslow, of R. (born March 23, 1732-3, died Aug. 20, 1775). His name appears in the muster roll of the company of Capt. Abial Pierce, in Col. Nicholas Dyke's regiment, which served in the continental army, having enlisted from Rochester. Two of his children were:

i. HANNAH,[5] b. July 2, 1753; d. Aug. 9, 1753.

ii. HANNAH (again), b. March 8, 1756.

14.

SETH[4] POPE (*Lemuel*,[3] *Seth*[2]), "Col." Born March 4, 1719-20; died June 9, 1802. He lived in Dartmouth; was one of the leading men in the colony, both in civil and military affairs, during the revolutionary period, and held a commission as colonel. July 18, 1774, he was chosen on a committee by his townsmen to report what action ought to be taken respecting British taxation. The committee's report, earnestly recommending non-importation of goods from the mother country and the raising of funds in aid of the Congress, was adopted by the town and ordered to be published. In consequence of his activity as a patriot leader, his dwelling at Acushnet was burned by British troops in 1778, having been pointed out to them by a tory neighbor. Married July 30, 1741, Abigail Church (born 1719, died May 8, 1778). They are buried in Acushnet cemetery. Children:

i. RICHARD,[5] b. Dec. 22, 1742; d. Nov. 21, 1808. Mariner and shoemaker. Lived in Fairhaven; removed in 1770 to Plainfield, Conn., and in 1803 to Middlefield, Otsego Co., N. Y. Married about 1765, Innocent Head, of Little Compton. He died while on a visit to New Bedford. Children:

1. *Benjamin*,[6] b. 1766 in Dartmouth; d. Jan. 4, 1854, in Hartford, Washington Co., N.,Y., m. 1793, Margaret Foster.
2. *Job*, m. Feb. 3, 1792, Sarah Dennison, of Voluntown, Conn.; was of Cherry Valley, N. Y., 1813, Middlefield, N. Y., 1816, and was living in 1828.
3. *Lemuel*, was of Middlefield, N. Y., 1810 and 1838.
4. *Caleb*.
5. *Seth*, b. Dec. 5, 1783; d. Feb. 11, 1860. Middlefield, N. Y., m. (date unknown) Rebecca Delano, of New Bedford (b. May 25, 1786, d Feb. 21, 1869). He was of Middlefield, N. Y. Ten children.
6. *Deborah*, m. Joseph Nichols.
7. *Mercy*.
8. *Lydia*.
9. *Ruth*, m. first, Constant Wetmore; second, James Hazard.
10. *Nathaniel*.

ii. ALICE, b. Jan. 18, 1744; d. May 7, 1778; m. Feb. 9, 1764, Eleazar Hathaway.

iii. NATHANIEL, b. June 22, 1747; d. July 17, 1817. Lived in Fairhaven; was lieutenant in command of a volunteer naval expedition, which on May 14, 1775, recaptured two provincial vessels from the British sloop-of-war *Falcon*. This occurred in Buzzard's Bay, and was the first naval action of the Revolution. (Ricketson's Hist. N. Bedford, 291.) Married Oct. 14, 1790, Mary Barstow, of Mattapoisett (b. Nov. 15, 1762, d. May 12, 1851). Children:

1. *Nathaniel*,[6] b. July 29, 1791; d. May 19, 1822.
2. *Wilson*, b. Sept. 14, 1793; d. Jan. 8, 1879; m. Sept. 8, 1824, Sarah Eldridge.
3. *Gideon*, b. Jan. 1, 1796; m. July 26, 1831, Jane D. Cunningham.
4. *Joshua Loring*, b. July 19, 1798; d. March 17, 1883; m. Oct. 17, 1831, Anna Sophia Barstow.
5. *Alice*, b. May 9, 1802; d. April 23, 1863.
6. *Lucy Barstow*, b. March 9, 1805; m. Sept. 27, 1832, Rowland Fish, of Fairhaven. Both living in 1887.

iv. INNOCENT, b. Dec. 8, 1749. m. Joshua Loring, (7 Ch.)

v. EPHRAIM, b. July 20, 1752; m. Susanna Taber, (no Ch.)

vi. YET SETH, b. April 15, 1755; d. Oct. 17, 1820; m. first, Thankful Foster (b. March 27, 1761, d. Oct. 31, 1792); m. second, Margaret —— (b. Aug. 13, 1762, d. April 12, 1848). Children of Seth and Thankful:

1. *Child*,[6] b. and d. Sept. 6, 1785.
2. *Abigail*, b. Oct. 24, 1788; m. Michael Stetson.

Children of Seth and Margaret.

3. *Enos*, b. July 5, 1795; m. first, July 16, 1823, Lois Alden (d. Dec. 2, 1823); m. second, Abigail Haskell (d. Feb. 23, 1836); m. third, Jane R. Heustis.
4. *Thankful*, b. Jan. 3, 1797; m. Thomas Shaw.
5. *Sarah*, b. July 31, 1798.
6. *Orpha*, b. April 7, 1800; d. May 10, 1838.
7. *Margaret*, b. Jan. 8, 1802.
8. *Seth*, b. Oct. 16, 1803, m. Mary Henwood.
9. *Ephraim*, b. Aug. 8, 1807; d. May 31, 1874.

Fifth, Sixth, Seventh and Eighth Generations.

15.

SETH[5] POPE (*Seth*,[4] *John*,[3] *Seth*[2]). He removed with his father to Lebanon, Conn., in 1749; married about 1750, Martha, daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia (Lothrop) Bacon, of L. (born Nov. 6, 1734). March 1, 1762, his father conveyed to him the homestead in Voluntown, now Sterling Hill, Conn. He was killed by being run over by a cart, in September, 1774. Children:

i. ANSEL,[6] b. 1751(?); m. Anne ——. Took oath of allegiance, Voluntown, April 19, 1781. Removed from thence in spring of 1783 and settled in Exeter, N. Y. Descendants in New Berlin, N. Y., and Jackson, Pa. Child:
   1. *Hannah*,[7] b. April 7, 1780. Other children were *Ansel, Allen S., Abraham, William, Thomas* and *Seth*.

ii. LOTHROP, b. 1753; d. 1841, in Keeseville, N. Y. About 1790 he removed to Saratoga, now Northumberland, N. Y., and in 1831 to Keeseville. Married about 1791 Abigail Newell, of Washington Co. N. Y. Children:
   1. *Abigail*,[7] b. Nov. 19, 1792.
   2. *Seth*, d. unm. about 1831, Northumberland, N. Y.
   3. *Martha*, m. Dr. Aaron Fithian Gardiner, (a descendant of Lyon Gardiner) of Morristown, N. Y., b. 1786.
   4. *Martin*, was living in 1830, Northumberland, N. Y., m. —— Gardiner.
   5. *Susan*.
   6. *Elizabeth*, m. Richard H. Peabody, of Yonkers, N. Y.
   7. *Mary*, b. May 5, 1809; m. Samuel Ball, of Rahway, N. J.
   8. *Lothrop*, b. Feb. 28, 1813; d. at Keeseville, N. Y.; m. Mary Bushee.

iii. HANNAH, b. 1757; d. April 12, 1814; m. Zechariah Fairchild,* of Great Barrington, Mass. Nine children. One of these children was *Francis*,[7] b. March 27, 1797, who m. Jan. 11, 1821, at Great Barrington, William Cullen Bryant, poet and journalist.

iv. SETH, d. August, 1802, in Georgetown, S. C., unm. He was a master mariner. Enlisted Jul. 1, 1780, dis. Dec. 12, 1780. 4th Reg't Connecticut Line.

* In the will of her brother Seth, dated August 9, 1802, she is called "Hannah Stilles," which may indicate that she had been previously married.

v. WILLIAM, b. 1763(?); d. Nov. 1799, in St. Albans, Vt. He went from Voluntown, Ct., to Sheffield, probably about 1781, appearing in the tax list of S. in 1784. He removed to Great Barrington in 1789, and to Hubbardstown, and finally to St. Albans, Vt., where he died. Married April 13, 1784, Rhoda Dewey, of Sheffield, who after his death returned to S. and m. April 26, 1801, Zebulon Spaulding, of the same place. Children:

1. *Calvin J.*, d. 1835; m. Abigail Kellogg.
2. *Julia Maria*,[7] m. Martin Callender.
3. *Mora*, m. Sarah Prendleloup of Boston, Nov. 23, 1820.
4. *Almira*, b. Oct. 15, 1791; d. March 8, 1872; m. Dec. 1808, Harry Day Austin.
5. *Stephen Dewey*, b. April 17, 1794; d. Nov. 27, 1873; m. Mary Fitch.
6. *William*, b. April 23, 1800; d. Sept. 27, 1882; m. first, Anna Maria Fassett; second, Sarah Ann Parmenter. Eleven children.

vi. ESTHER, m. Philo Hamlin, of Bloomfield, N. Y.

vii. LYDIA, b. Feb. 28, 1767; d. Nov. 26, 1839; m. Aug. 17, 1789, Elijah Hamlin, of Bloomfield, N. Y.

viii. MARTHA, m. first, John Fairchild; second, Tyrannus Collins.

16. ix. EBENEZER, b. April 3, 1772; d. March 8, 1841.

16.

EBENEZER[6] POPE (*Seth*,[5] *Seth*,[4] *John*,[3] *Seth*[2]), "Captain". He was reared from childhood and lived until 1784 in the family of his maternal grandfather, Ebenezer Bacon, of Lebanon, Conn. From 1795 to 1809 he lived in Alford and carried on a small iron works. In 1809 he removed to Great Barrington, where he was for many years a leading citizen and a prominent mason. Was several times chosen selectman in Alford and G. B., and three times elected to the state legislature. In 1827, meeting with financial reverses, he removed to Verona, N. Y., but in 1831 returned to Massachusetts and settled in West Stockbridge, where he died, March 8, 1841. Married first Dec. 17, 1800, Keziah, daughter of Simon[4] (Simon.[3] John,[2] Simon,[1] of Kent, England, born 1605) and Anne Willard (born 1776, died Feb. 6, 1804); married second, Rhoda Willard (sister of preceding, born 1782, died Jan. 13, 1813); married third, Mrs. Zady (Prindle) Tobey (born April 5, 1777, d. Feb. 5, 1864). Children born in Alford, of Ebenezer and Keziah:

i. EBENEZER,[7] b. Oct. 22, 1801, d. Dec. 12, 1878.

ii. KEZIAH, b. Feb. 6, 1803: d. Aug. 29, 1868; m. July 6, 1826, "Capt." Levi Kilbourne, of Great Barrington. Three children.

Children of Ebenezer and Rhoda, born in Alford and Gt. Barrington:

iii. ABBY, b. Aug. 20, 1805; d. July 31, 1886, in Rochester, N. Y., m. Benjamin Ford, of Clyde, N. Y. Three children.

iv. AMANDA, b. Nov. 4, 1806; lives (1887) in St. Paul, Minn.; m. Henry Acker, of Clyde, N. Y. Nine children.

v. WILLIAM, b. July 21, 1808; d. Jan. 15, 1884, in Quincy, Mich., unm. Was an extensive contractor and stock-raiser.

vi. MARTHA, b. June 30, 1810; d. July 4, 1882, in Chicago, Ill., m. George Sedgwick, of Stockbridge. No issue.

vii. JOHN WILLARD, b. Oct. 1, 1812; d. Feb. 16, 1813.

Children of Ebenezer and Zady, born in Great Barrington:

viii. JOHN, b. Aug. 2, 1814; d. in Maquoketa, Iowa; m. ——. Children:

1. *William.*[8]
2. *Delphina.*
3. *Adrian* D.
4. *Augusta.*

ix. HARRIET, b. July 24, 1817; m. in Pittsfield, Nov. 3, 1887, Thomas Pettijohn, of St. Peter, Minn.

x. SETH GRISWOLD, b. Dec. 14, 1819; d. Oct. 26, 1911. Builder and contractor. Lived first in Great Barrington; removed in 1850 to Ogdensburgh, N. Y.; was several times chosen president of that borough, and member of New York State Assembly. Resided (1887), at Alexandria Bay, N. Y. Married first, Isabella M. Carter, of Whitesboro', N. Y. (d. April 6, 1857); m. second, Mrs. Harriet (Haskell) Chapin, of New Haven, Conn. (d. July 9, 1878). Child of Seth and Isabella, b. in Ogdensburgh:

1. *Frances Elizabeth,*[8] b. Dec. 3, 1851; m. Dr. Weston, of N. York.

Children of Seth and Harriet, b. in Ogdensburgh:

2. *Harriet Isabella,* b. Sept. 13, 1864.
3. *Deodalus Haskell,* b. June 28, 1868.

17.

EBENEZER[7] POPE (*Ebenezer,*[6] *Seth,*[5] *Seth,*[4] *John,*[3] *Seth*[2]). Born in Alford, Oct. 22, 1801; died in Union township, N. J., Dec. 12, 1878. Blacksmith and farmer. Removed with his father to Great Barrington in 1809, and to Verona, N. Y., in 1827; returned to West Stockbridge in 1831. He afterwards lived in Great Barrington until 1867, when he went to Union township, N. J., with his sons. Married at G. B. Jan. 27, 1840, Electa Leonard, daughter of William and Mary (Leonard) Wainwright (born Dec. 19, 1803, died in Elizabeth, N. J., Feb. 27, 1878). Children, born in Great Barrington:

18. i. FRANKLIN LEONARD,[8] b. Dec. 2, 1840; d. Oct. 13, 1895.
ii. WILLIAM, b. and d. Nov. 27, 1842.
19. iii. RALPH WAINWRIGHT, b. Aug. 16, 1844.
20. iv. HENRY WILLIAM, b. Nov. 2, 1848; d. Feb. 29, 1916.

18.

FRANKLIN LEONARD[8] POPE (*Ebenezer,*[7] *Ebenezer,*[6] *Seth,*[5] *Seth,*[4] *John,*[3] *Seth*[2]). Born in Great Barrington, Dec. 2, 1840. Was telegraph operator in G. B., Springfield and Providence, R. I., from 1857 to 1862; assistant engineer of American Telegraph Co. in New York until 1864; assistant engineer of Russo-American telegraph from Washington Territory to Siberia and Behring's Straits (partially completed and abandoned in 1867), in which capacity he made the first exploration of the region lying about the sources of the Skeena, Stickeen and Yukon rivers in British Columbia and Alaska.

This expedition required great courage and skill in dealing with the treacherous Indians. It involved much hardship to traverse a country large tracts of which were wholly unknown. The necessary explorations were carried through successfully but the construction of the telegraph line, which was intended to connect the United States with Europe by Bering Strait, was given up on the completion of the first Atlantic cable.

In 1867 he settled in Union township near Elizabeth, New Jersey, where he resided until 1894, though his place of business was in New York City. At the later date he removed to his former home at Great Barrington, Mass.

He was an electrical engineer and author of note. He studied law and established himself as a patent lawyer, solicitor and electrical expert. In this capacity he was employed by some of the most important concerns in this country, among them the Postal Telegraph Co., the Am. Bell Telephone Co., and the Westinghouse Electric Co. In 1869 he formed a partnership with Thomas A. Edison and James N. Ashley under the style of Pope, Edison and Co., Electrical Engineers. He was an expert draughtsman and held a position in the draughting department of the Scientific American from 1859—1861. He secured several patents, the majority being for a railroad semiphore block signal system for use on trunk lines. He was a member of the British Institution of Electrical Engineers and one of the first Vice-Presidents and second President of the Am. Institute of Electrical Engineers.

He was a large contributor to various electrical journals, among them the Journal of the American Electrical Society of Chicago. He was editor of the "Electrical Engineer," and "The Telegrapher." His "Life and Work of Joseph Henry" is said to have been the ablest and most interesting paper on that subject. Perhaps his most noteworthy writing was "Modern Practice of the Electric Telegraph" which was carried through 15 editions. In 1886 he prepared a paper on the "Western Boundary of Massachusetts" embracing a study of the Indian and colonial history which involved an exhaustive research of the unpublished manuscripts archives of the adjoining states and local town and country records. This has been pronounced a model historical work.

He died from an electric shock received in the basement of his home in Great Barrington, Oct. 13, 1895. He was alone at the time and just how the accident occurred could not be determined.

To the descendants of Thomas Pope he is of special interest because of the work done in study of the family history. As an expression of our appreciation, his portrait forms the frontispiece of this volume. The results of his study as far as completed were published in the N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register for Jan., 1888. He contemplated a complete history of the family. Some of his unpublished records have been available to the present committee and all corrections of his manuscript that have come to light have been made. He was also the one who planned the Pope Convention held on the old homestead of Gates Pope (171) at Columbus Quarter, Chenango County, New York, August 22, 1888. 175 were present. This gathering did more than any other single thing to stimulate an interest in the geneaology of the family. For this occasion a somewhat elaborate program was prepared. The Hon. Seth G. Pope, (17,) acted as chairman. Wm. F. Langworthy (219) gave the welcome in a brief speech. Addresses were made by Rev. John D. Pope, now of Lynn, Mass.

(a distant relative whose line of descent is not given in this volume) and Ralph W. Pope (19). Daniel Eaton Pope, Esq., (176) read a poem prepared especially for the occasion. Franklin Leonard Pope gave the principal address which dealt with the early history of the family.

Married in Amherst, August 6, 1873, Sarah Amelia, daughter of "Captain" Marquis Fayette and Hannah (Williams) Dickinson (born Oct. 8. 1848: d. Mar. 20, 1900 in Amherst, Mass.)

Children, born in Union, New Jersey.

i. Son, b. and d., 1874

ii. HANNAH DICKINSON b. May 3, 1876; d. July 2, 1911 at Birmingham, Ala. She married at Fairhope, Ala., Jan. 2, 1911, John Randolph.

iii. AMY STOUGHTON b. Aug. 9, 1878. Married in New York City, Nov. 30, 1904, George Wynne Shirk, M. D., (b. Greensburg, Ind., Sept. 10, 1872). Their home is Beacon, New York. Two daughters have been born to them, Mary Helena Shirk, b. Aug. 22, 1905, and Amy Skirk, b. June 3, 1908 and d. the next day.

iv. FRANKLIN LEONARD WAINWRIGHT b. July 29, 1880; d. May 27, 1905. He graduated with high honors from Amherst College in 1902 and took up electric signaling. After two years of hard work he had just obtained an excellent position with the Pennsylvania R. R. Co., when he was stricken with tuberculosis and did not long survive.

v. SETH WILLARD b. Oct. 23, 1883; d. Nov. 13, 1883.

19.

RALPH WAINWRIGHT[8] POPE (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Seth*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2],) Born Aug. 16, 1844, Union Township, N. J., where he now resides near Elizabeth. Like his brothers he has been an electrician. For many years he has been Secretary of the American Institute of Electrical Engineers with headquarters in New York City. Since Aug. 1, 1911, he has been relieved of office duty but still makes an annual tour of the Pacific Coast visiting the sections of the society in that part of the country. He married (1), in South Lee, Mass., Nov. 25, 1868, Alice Ellen Judson, (b. Sept. 5, 1849; d. Oct. 27, 1880); (2) at Great Barrington, Feb. 6, 1884, Ruth Emma Whiting (b. Apr. 23, 1846; d. Jan. 26, 1901; (3) Oct. 1, 1902, Katherine Augusta Durant (b. Jan. 26, 1855.) Children of Ralph and Alice:

21. i. ELLEN LOWREY, b. May 27, 1870.

ii. FRANK JUDSON, b. July 22, 1873; married but has no children. Night Editor of the New York Tribune.

iii. GERTRUDE CASTLE, b. Sep. 24, 1876; d. Feb. 1, 1890.

20.

HENRY WILLIAM[8] POPE (*Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Seth*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Elizabeth, N. J., Nov. 2, 1848 and died at Belleron, L. I., Feb. 29, 1916. He was a pioneer in the operation of the telegraph and in electric light and telephone development. In 1864 he had charge of the war telegraph wire between Washington and New York. In 1866 he was an operator in Boston working by the side of Thomas A. Edison.

He established the first telephone service in New York City and the first electric light plant in Brooklyn. From 1900 to 1903 he was general manager of the Bell Telephone Co., of Buffalo, N. Y. He was connected with electrical work from the age of 14 until the last of his life. He married (1) in Pittsfield, Mass., May 10, 1870, Lucy Delia Porter of Pittsfield, (b. Apr. 23, 1851; d. ———. —, ——;) (2) Minnie Helen Collison.

Children of Henry and Lucy:

i. GRACE ELECTA, b. June 11, 1871; m. Alexander S. Brown, of Elizabeth, N. J., in 1890. One Child. Home in West New Brighton, S. I., N. Y.

ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. Aug. 20, 1873; d. ——. —. ——; m. Lucie Palmer of New York City in 1896. Two children.

iii. IRVING WAINWRIGHT, b. Sep. 29, 1875; .m Jennie Marlor of Roselle, N. J., in 1898. One child. Now resides in Omaha, Neh.

iv. FLORENCE. b. 1892.

21.

ELLEN LOWREY[9] POPE, (*Ralph Wainwright*[8], *Ebenezer*[7], *Ebenezer*[6], *Seth*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 27, 1870; married Jan. 24, 1893, Horace Russ Wemple. Residence, Elizabeth, N. J. Children:

i. MARGARET ALICE WEMPLE, b. July 27, 1894; m. Feb. 18, 1915, Collumbus Drew Jobson, *Carolyn Norman Jobson* was born to them March 26, 1916.

ii. MARIAN GERTRUDE WEMPLE, b. June 8, 1896.

iii. WAINWRIGHT RUSS WEMPLE, b. Aug. 4, 1898.

iv. HORACE RUSS WEMPLE, JR., b. Apr. 13, 1902.

v. FRANCIS ELLEN WEMPLE, b. Nov. 21, 1908.

vi. WILLIAM FORD WEMPLE, b. Nov. 11, 1911; d. July 26, 1912.

22.

GERSHOM[5] POPE, (*Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Gershom Pope was born August 22, 1743. On March 1, 1762, his father gave him half of the homestead farm on the Eastern edge of Plainfield, Conn. About this time he married Hannah Smith, a daughter of a Voluntown neighbor. He served in the Northern Army under Arnold and Gates, and tradition says he attained the rank of Captain. The War Department gives this record of him: "It is shown by the records that one Gershom Pope was a member of Captain Samuel Hall's company of Light horse, 4th Connecticut Regiment commanded by Major Ebenezer Backus, Revolutionary War. His name appears on a pay roll of the above named company, without date, with remarks as follows: When march Sept. 8; when discharged, Nov. 2; Days in service 60. This company was in service in the year 1776." On Sep. 8, 1776, his regiment marched for New York but was relieved on Nov. 1, and highly complimented in general order of George Washington. In 1779 he sold his property in Plainfield and removed to Bennington, Vt. In 1792 he purchased from Judge Cooper 240 acres of land in the extreme northern portion of the present township of Burlington, N. Y. for which he paid about twelve shillings per acre. Gershom and his seven stalwart sons, four of whom had grown to manhood, as well as two sons-in-law,

Joseph Smith, and William Monroe, all of whom were settled in the vicinity of Burlington when the Census of 1790 was taken.

The first town meeting in Burlington was held April 2nd, 1793; on which occasion Gershom Pope was elected Commissioner of highways, a position that meant more with the unsettled and primitive conditions of the country than now. He continued to reside in Burlington, an honored and respected citizen, until his death March 22, 1810, at the age of sixty-seven. His wife survived him twenty years, and in the churchyard at Burlington Green their mortal remains rest side by side. Two white marble slabs mark their graves. These are in contrast with the dark stones usually found on old graves. His stone has the following inscription:

"In memory of Mr. Gershom Pope, who departed this life the 22nd of March, 1810, in the 68th year of his age.

Lo! here entombed the body mouldering lies,
Till the Arch-Angels trump shall bid it rise.
The soul released with rapture wings its way
To the bright regions of eternal days."

There is also a marker placed by the D. A. R. It is traditional that he was a man of fine personal appearance, strong and positive character, unblemished integrity, a consistent Christian, liberal in supporting the institutions of religion, generous to less successful neighbors, an arbitrator and peacemaker always, traits which we know to have been abundantly reproduced in his posterity to this day.

The following obituary notice of Hannah Smith Pope was printed at the time of her death, February 9, 1830:

"Died in Burlington, on the 9th inst., Mrs. Hannah Pope, in the 88th year of her age. She was the relict of Gershom Pope who died in 1810. He was a soldier of the Revolution and with him she suffered all the privations, cares, and anxieties, incident to that interesting period of our country. They were among the first settlers of Burlington, and did much to alleviate the privations and hardships to which the first settlers of a new country are exposed. She was a native of Sterling, Conn. Through a long life, in all her relative duties, she supported a respectable and amiable character. Her descendants were twelve children, 129 grandchildren, and 115 great grand children, in the whole 256. She was truly a mother in Isreal." Children, the first nine probably born in Plainfield, Conn., and the others at Bennington, Vermont:

23. i. PHEBE, b. Oct. 22, 1762; d. July 19, 1843.
24. ii. JEDEDIAH, b. Sep. 15, 1764; d. Apr. 7, 1850.
72. iii. DEBORAH, b. Oct. 22, 1766; d. Jan. 16, 1846.
74. iv. JOHN, b. Dec. 15, 1768; d. July 26, 1865.
75. v. TIMOTHY, b. Jan. 16, 1770; d. Nov. 9, 1835.
110. vi. SQUIRE, b. Jan. 16, 1773; d. Sep. 20, 1839.
163. vii. SETH, b. Dec. 6, 1775; d. Jan. 3, 1857.
171. viii. GATES, b. March 5, 1778; d. July 21, 1840.
256. ix. ARNOLD, b. March 5, 1778; d. Dec. 21, 1858.

270. x. HANNAH, b. May 19, 1780; d. Aug. 22, 1858.
278. xi. ELIZABETH, b. Sep. 12, 1782; d. Feb. 4, 1866.
xii. JERUSHA, b. Jan. 6, 1787; d. March 9, 1788.

23.

PHEBE POPE[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born October 22, 1762, Plainfield, Connecticut; died July 19, 1843, Burlington, New York; married November 18, 1792, in Burlington, N. Y. Joseph Smith. (He was born July, 1766, died December 11, 1844). Children:
i. PHEBE, b. October 21, 1793.
ii. JOSEPH, b. July 15, 1795.
iii. JOHN, b. October 17, 1797.
iv. JARED, b. August 27, 1800.

PHEBE SMITH[7], (*Phebe Pope*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]. Born October 21, 1793, m. Henry Prentice. Children:
i. HENRY, b. January 13, 1813, m. 1st, Harriet Meacham, 2nd, ——— Bishop.
ii. ——— (daughter), b. February 20, 1815.
iii. JOHN ADAMS, b. October 29, 1817, m. Lydia Ann Monroe.
iv. GEORGE LOREN, b. November 8, 1820, m. Abbie Perry.
v. FREEMAN, b. July 11, 1824, d. when a young man.
vi. DON, b. February 3, 1828, m. W. Winfield.
vii. WILLIAM LEDYARD, b. January 20, 1830, m. Mary Meacham.
viii. PHEBE, b. February 3, 1832; d. April 12, 1858; m. Daniel N. Monroe.

JOSEPH SMITH[7], (*Phebe Pope*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born, July 14, 1795; d. November 25, 1866; Burlington, New York. Married Celesta Palmer. Children:
i. ALMIRA, m. Stephen Ray.
ii. STEPHEN, m. M. E. Higgins.
iii. MARY F.
iv. EMERSON, m. 1st. —— Osborn, 2nd, —— Morse.

JOHN SMITH[7], (*Phebe Pope*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born October 17, 1797; d. June 28, 1877; m. February 6, 1822, Mary Robinson. (She was born 1808, d. August 19, 1847, Burlington). Children:
i. MARY E., b. May 15, 1823; m. Addison Byam, 3 children.
ii. ROSETTA, b. July 20, 1826; d. September 14, 1854.

JARED SMITH[7], (*Phebe Pope*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born August 27, 1800; d. November 23, 1886; m. October 29, 1825, Elizabeth Webber. Children:
i. DELOSS, b. June 19, 1826; m. October 13, 1852, Mary A. Northrup. (President of Edmeston Bank.) One Child.

24.

JEDEDIAH[6] POPE (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Plainfield, Conn., Sep. 15, 1764; d. in Carroll, Chautauqua Co., New York, Apr. 7, 1850. He appears to have moved with his father from place to place until 1833

when he settled at Pope Hollow in the town of Carroll. He was a farmer. He was prominent in the Militia in Otsego Co., and held many offices. He was appointed Ensign of Light Infantry in 1804 in Lieut.Col. Nathaniel Fenton's Regiment and advanced to Lieutenant in 1805. In 1810 he became Captain in Lieut. Col. Reuben Root's Regiment. He was married Oct. 30, about 1795, probably in Burlington, N. Y., to Lucy Angel, (b. Oct. 23, 1778; d. Nov. 21, 1851). She was the daughter of William Angel and was born in Colchester, Conn. She died in Carroll.
Children; all probably born in Burlington:

i. GERSHOM, b. Feb. 12, ——; d. Apr. 22, ——.
25. ii. SUSANNAH, b. July 19, 1798; d. Apr. 13, 1845.
iii. MEHITABLE, b. March 4, 1799; d. Sep. 22, 1880. Did not marry. Lived in Chautauqua Co.

iv. SON, b. Apr. 14, 1801; d. Apr. 24, 1801.
v. WILLIAM, b. Feb. 11, 1803; d. March —, 1843. He was a teacher and died suddenly. He did not marry as far as can now be learned.

26. vi. EDNA B., b. Nov. 29, 1804; d. March 30, 1883.
29. vii. JULIA ANN, b. Oct. 15, 1806; d.
37. viii. JEDEDIAH, b. Nov. 6, 1806; d. May 15, 1887.
50. ix. GERSHOM, b. Aug. 27, 1810; d. May 5, 1885.
52. x. HANNAH, b. June 5, 1813; d. Aug. 2, 1888.
xi. LUCY ANN, b. March 22, 1815; d. Nov. 1, 1815.
59. xii. CHESTER GARNER, b. Nov. 2, 1817; d. March 17, 1873.
64. xiii. TIMOTHY ARNOLD, b. Nov. 24, 1819; d. Dec. 14, 1893.
67. xiv. OLIVE N., b. July 20, 1821; d. July 8, 1881.
xv. AMY, b. Aug. 2, 1822; d. March 21, 1824.

25.

SUSSANNAH[7] (OR SUSAN) POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 19, 1798. Probably did not move to Chautauqua Co. with her father's family but lived with her uncle, Arnold Pope, until her marriage on Dec. 15, 1823 to Jedediah Woodard (b. Aug. 15, 1796; d. Oct. 16,1871) They lived in Brookfield, N. Y. She died Apr. 13, 1845 and was buried near Poolville, N. Y. Child:

i. LUCY POPE WOODARD, b. Nov. 21, 1826; d. June 26, 1890. She married on Aug. 19, 1847 Edmund Pearsall Tobey (b. Dec. 25, 1822; d. March 30, 1871). They lived in Smyrna, N. Y.

Child:

i. CHARLES SUMNER TOBEY, b. Sep. 7, 1854; still living in Norwich, N. Y. He married on Feb. 16, 1876, Nettie Bennett (b. Nov. 17, 1852; d. Oct. 22, 1915.) He has been a farmer but is now employed by the N. Y. O. & W. R. R. Co. Children, born in Smyrna, N. Y.:
i. MERTON B., b. June 26, 1877; m. on Oct. 8, 1902, to Grace Whitcomb (b. Oct. 14, 1880; d. Jan. 25, 1913). He is a traveling salesman and lives in Norwich.

ii. EDMUND POPE, b. June 26, 1877; m. Dec. 6, 1899, to Lucy Conley (b. Nov. 23, 1880). He is a farmer and lives on the Tobey farm in Smyrna, N. Y., where his great, great grandfather Tobey settled in 1796. Children, born in Smyrna:
Harriett Lois, b. March 18, 1901.
Marion Nettie, b. Nov. 14, 1905.
John Sumner, b. Sept. 18, 1907.
Maude Ardelia, b. June 13, 1909.
Mabel Janett, b. Oct. 5, 1913.

iii. ALMA MAUDE, b. Dec. 6, 1879; m. to Clarence Crandall (b. July 12, 1876) on Sep. 21, 1903. Their home is in Scotia, N. Y. Mr. Crandall is employed by the General Electric Co. Children:
Stuart Tobey Crandall, b. Oct. 11, 1905, in Norwich.
Edith Janette Crandall, b. Feb. 26, 1908, in Schenectady.
Curtis Edgar Crandall, b. Oct. 25, 1910, in Scotia.

26

EDNA B.[7] POPE (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 29, 1804 at Cooperstown, (?), N. Y.; m. Oct. 5, 1834 in Carroll to Samuel Cowen (b. Oct. 28, 1790 at Cambridge, N. Y.; d. in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., Aug. 14, 1865). Samuel Cowan served in the War of 1812 at the battle of Plattsburg. Edna Cowan died May 30, 1883 in Carroll. Children, born in Carroll.

27. i. SUSAN M. COWAN, b. March 9, 1836; still living.
ii. LUCY J. COWAN, b. Nov. 24, 1838; d. Jan. 24, 1839.

28. iii. ADDISON SAMUEL COWAN, b. Dec. 31, 1835; d. Nov. 7, 1911.
iv. ANN S. COWAN, b. July 15, 1841; d. June 1, 1895. Married to Jacob Truesel of Warren, Pa., in 1870 (d. July 12, 1890). No Children.
v. CHARLOTTE E. COWAN, b. Sep. 17, 1843, d. May 15, 1852.
vi. MARSHALL A. COWAN, b. Jan. 21, 1847; d. Nov. 30, 1847.

27.

SUSAN M.[8] COWAN, (*Edna B.*[7] *Pope, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in the town of Carroll on March 9, 1836; m. on March 8, 1865 to Micheal Drummy (b. Sep. 29, 1836; d. Sep. 6, 1912). Children born in Sheffield, Penn.:

i. KATHERINE E. DRUMMY, b. Sep. 15, 1866; m. Charles E. Ross, Oct. 25, 1905. No children.
ii. NELLIE E. DRUMMY, b. Nov. 8, 1870. Not married.

28

ADDISON SAMUEL[8] COWAN (*Edna B. Pope*[7] *Cowan, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in the town of Carroll Dec. 31, 1839; m. Sep. 4, 1879, at Brookston, Penn., to Isabelle Kightlinger (d. Nov. 30, 1912); died at Frewsburg, N. Y., Nov. 7, 1911.
Children:

i. MATTIE BELLE, b. Oct. 2, 1885; m. to Adon M. Vanderwark May 27, 1903. One son, Glen Harold, b. July 19, 1907.

ii. EDNA GRACE, b. Apr. 14, 1893; m. to David H. Carlson May 5, 1913. A daughter, Maribell Addaline, b. Feb. 8, 1914.

29.

JULIA ANN[7] POPE (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 15, 1806; m. to Artemus Woodard (b. Sep. 1, 1800; d. Aug. 22, 1866) on Feb. 2, 1824; d. . Children:

i. GEORGE WOODARD, b. Feb. —, 1826; d. Feb. —, 1827.
ii. ELIZABETH WOODARD, b. June 2, 1828 at Beaver Meadow, N. Y.; m. Joshua Tucker.
iii. EMILY WOODARD, b. Sep. 11, 1831, at Brookfield, N. Y.; m. Daniel Face in 1849; d. 1891.
30. iv. JEDEDIAH WOODARD, b. Sep. 18, 1833; d. Dec. 21, 1897.
v. SUSAN WOODARD, b. Nov. 10, 1836; m. Richard Lanning.
vi. JAMES WOODARD, b. Aug. 10, 1840; m. Jane Maltby; d. Feb. —, 1909.
vii. JULIA ANN WOODARD, b. Oct. 9, 1850; m. Melvin Tucker.

30.

JEDEDIAH WOODARD[8] (*Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Sep. 18, 1838; m. on Sep. 3, 18— to Amelia L. Greene; b. Oct. 5, 1840; d. Nov. 11, 1905); d. Dec. 21, 1897. Children:

31. i. DORWIN GREENE WOODARD, b. Feb. 4, 1859.
32. ii. JAMES D. WOODARD, b. Oct. 11, 1860.
33. iii. LYDIA ANN WOODARD, b. Sep. 25, 1862; d. Dec. 3, 1884.
34. iv. DELL R. WOODARD, b. March 9, 1865.
35. v. VISA AMELIA WOODARD, b. June 17, 1867.
vi. ARTEMUS WOODARD, b. March 23, 1869; d. June 13, 1894.
vii. HUGH WOODARD, b. June 28, 1874; d. Oct. 17, 1874.
viii. RENA M. WOODARD, b. Aug. 2, 1875; d. Jan. 17, 1876.
ix. LETTIA WOODARD, b. Aug. 3, 1877; d. Apr. 18, 1891.
x. BABY WOODARD, b. Sep. 18, 1879; d. Sep. 18, 1879.
36. xi. JOHN WILSON WOODARD, b. May 31, 1880;
xii. CHARLES L. WOODARD, b. Apr. 20, 1882. Unmarried. First Gunner, U. S. Coast Artillery, Philippines.

31.

DORWIN GREENE WOODARD[9], (*Jedediah Woodard*[8], *Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Feb. 4, 1859; m. (1) on Nov. 9, 1879 to Delia Smith (d. Aug. —, 1879; (2) to Ella Allen (b. May 4, 1857). He is a farmer living at Grand Valley, Penn. Child by first marriage:

ROSCOE WOODARD, b. Aug. 5, 1886. He is a finisher and lives at Union City, Penn.

32.

JAMES D. WOODARD[9], (*Jedediah Woodard*[8], *Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6] *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 11, 1860; m. on June 15, 1888 to Leona J. Nesmith (b. June 25, 1868). Mr. Woodard lives at James-

town, N. Y., and is a building-constructor with varied business interests. He is engaged in farming at Fentonville, N. Y., deals in real estate at Jamestown and Warren, Penn., and is the Pres. of a clothing store at Warren. Children:

i. CLIFFORD A., b. Feb. 4, 1890. Graduate of Harvard with degree of A. B. in 1911, A. M., in 1912, and is at present a 3rd year law student at the same institution. He won three John Harvard scholarships and election to Phi Beta Kappa.
ii. BERNICE N., b. Jan. 15, 1892; Graduate of Wellesley College, 1913, and a teacher in the Jamestown High School.
iii. LLOYD N., b. Dec. 14, 1903.

33.

LYDIA ANN WOODARD[9], (*Jedediah Woodard*[8], *Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John* [3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 25, 1862; m. on May 1, 1881 to Sylvester York; d. Dec. 3, 1884. Child:

F. BELLE YORK, b. Sep. 28, 1882; m. to Charles Semple on Jan. 3, 1909. Two children have been born to them, Clifford A. Semple on Aug. 23, 1911 and Kenneth Semple on Sep. 25, 1914.

34.

DELL R. WOODARD[9], (*Jedediah Woodard*[8], *Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 9, 1865; m. to Eva Strickland (b. Feb. 14, 1867) on Apr. 27, 1887. His address is Youngsville, Penn., and he is engaged in cement work. Children:

i. MARION, D., b. Feb. 4, 1889.
ii. CHESTER W., b. Feb. 4, 1891.

35.

VISA AMELIA WOODARD[9], (*Jedediah Woodard*[8], *Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].)

Visa Amelia Woodard b. June 17, 1867; m. on Sep. 27, 1887 to Frank Travis (b. March 13, 1866). He is a band sawer and resides at Youngsville, Penn.

Children:

i. JOE, b. Oct. 9, 1888. He is a brakeman on the Pennsylvania R. R.
ii. GENEVIEVE, b. Oct. 20, 1904.

36.

JOHN WILSON WOODARD[9], (*Jedediah Woodard*[8], *Julia Ann Pope*[7] *Woodard, Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 31, 1880; m. on Apr. 20, 1903 to Minnie Abbey (b. Jan. 4, 1882). He is engaged in cement work at Youngsville, Penn. Children:

i. LOIS, b. Feb. 8, 1904.
ii. ROMAINE, b. Sep. 26, 1906.
iii. EDITH, b. Dec. 23, 1909.

37.

JEDEDIAH[7] POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington, Otsego Co., N. Y., Nov. 6, 1806; m. on Oct. 5, 1834 in the town of Carroll to Roxanna Campbell (b. Dec. 13, 1814; d. Feb. 16, 1895). He appears to have moved to Chautauqua Co. before his father and the rest of the family, reaching there about 1829. He engaged in farming there until 1854 when he settled in Caledonia, Houston Co., Minnesota, where he lived until his death, May 15, 1887. He was Justice of the Peace in Chautauqua Co. for many years and Chairman of the Board of Supervisors of his county in Minnesota.

Children, all except the last two, born in Carroll:

38. i. JOHN EDWIN, b. Feb. 16, 1836; d. Jan. 19, 1909.
41. ii. JEDEDIAH, b. Sep. 15, 1838; d. Feb. 23, 1909.
42. iii. MARY, b. Sep. 11, 1840; still living.
iv. CHARLES EDWARD, b. Oct. 5, 1842; d. Sep. 30, 1863. He was a private in Co. A., 1st Minnesota Rangers and died in service at Fort Ripley, Minn.
v. LUCY, b. March 24, 1844; d. Aug. 30, 1844.
44. vi. PRENTICE ANGEL, b. June 8, 1845; living.
vii. LUCY, b. Sep. 23, 1846; d. Oct. 23, 1846.
viii. FRANCIS MARSHALL, b. Apr. 12, 1848; d. Sep. 13, 1848.
45. ix. ROXANNA, b. July 8, 1851; living.
49. x. LAURA JANE, b. Dec. 29, 1852; living.
xi. WILLIAM MARSHALL, b. May 25, 1854; d. Oct. 22, 1854.
xii. FLORENCE ANGELA, b. May 30, 1856; d. July 8, 1863.
xiii. BOY, b. May 7, 1855; d. May 7, 1855.

38.

JOHN EDWIN[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 16, 1836; m. Oct. 23, 1859 to Betsey M. Woodard (b. May 10, 1835; d. Oct. 23, 1905); died Jan. 19, 1909. Children:

39. i. EVA LUELLA, b., May 15, 1862.
40. ii. CHARLES LINEAS, b. Dec. 6, 1864.

39.

EVA LUELLA POPE[9], (*John Edwin*[8], *Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Caledonia, Minn., May 15, 1862; m. at Caledonia on May 30, 1883 to Frank Herbert Evans (b. at Vershire, Ver., Sep. 1, 1860). Residence Minneapolis, Minn. Children, born in Caledonia:

i. LINEAS FRANK EVANS, b. Nov. 24, 1885; m. on Feb. 20, 1912 to Edith Luella Wilkins, (—— —, ——). Constance Elise Evans born April 6, 1913.
ii. VERNE LE ROY EVANS, b. Oct. 29, 1883; d. Apr. 17, 1889.
iii. RAY LELAND EVANS, b. May 1, 1890; m. on Aug. 9, 1913 to Blenda Charlotte Strandburg at Duluth, Minn. Their child, Beverly Joy Evans was born at Minneapolis, Minn., July 10, 1914.
iv. LILA MAY EVANS, b. May 15, 1894.
v. ARLIE LAVERNE EVANS, b. Sep. 29, 1896.
vi. INA MAUDE EVANS, b. Apr. 22, 1901.

40.

CHARLES LINEAS POPE, (*John Edwin*[8], *Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Dec. 6, 1863; m. at Portland Prairie, Minn., Dec. 12, 1886 to Stena Theis (b. at Portland Prairie, May 31, 1866).
Children, born at Caledonia:

i. EDWIN LAVERNE, b. Oct. 5, 1887; m. at Mandan, N. D., Sep. 30, 1914 to Florence May Aughnay (b. Jan. 25, 1893 at Mandan.)
ii. FRED LEROY, b. Dec. 28, 1888; d. Feb. 5, 1890.
iii. ARTHUR LEROY, b. Oct. 18, 1890; m. June 29, 1915 at Dubuque, Iowa, to Gertrude Elizabeth Link (b. at Reno, Minn., Apr. 12, 1897).
iv. CHARLES FRANKLIN, b. Jan. 2, 1895.
v. ETHELYN GRACE, b. Aug. 28, 1896.

41.

JEDEDIAH[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Sep. 15, 1838; m. June 11, 1878 to Lucy S. Rice (b. Apr. 1, 1845; d. Feb. 7, 1907); died Feb. 23, 1909 at Frewsburg, N. Y., where he was visiting. He was a private in the 23rd Illinois Infantry in the Civil War. Child:
BLANCHE CARLOTTA, b. Jan. 26, 1879.
An adopted daughter, Dorothy Chipman, was born Oct. 2, 1902.

42.

MARY[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[3], *John*[2], *Seth*[2].) Born Sep. 11, 1840; m. at Caledonia, on Feb. 5, 1865, James B. Davidson (b. at E. Cambridge, Mass., Apr. 21, 1841; d. at Lake Benton, Minn., Oct. 14, 1910); living at Owatonna, Minn. Children:
i. MINNIE EVELYN DAVIDSON, b. Oct. 19, 1866 at Redwood Falls, Minn.; d. at Lake Benton, Minn., Apr. 25, 1906.
43. ii. JOHN EDWIN DAVIDSON, b. Jan. 11, 1868 at Caledonia.
iii. LOUIS SUMNER DAVIDSON, b. Sep. 24, 1875 at Caledonia.

43.

JOHN EDWIN DAVIDSON[9], (*MaryPope*[8] *Davidson, Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Jan. 11, 1868; m. July 12, 1890 to Nettie Wheaton. Children:
i. FLORENCE LEAH, b. Aug. 14, 1891 at Lake Benton.
ii. MARY, b. Sep. 29, 1894; d. Owatonna Jan. 1, 1911.
iii. LILAS, b. Sep. 17, 1896.
iv. DAPHNE ARLINE, b. Oct. 18, 1898.
v. LYLE EUGENE, b. Oct. 27, 1911 at Owatonna.

44.

PRENTICE ANGEL[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born June 8, 1845; m. (1) on March 7, 1866 to Lucy M. Campbell, (b. March 22, 1844; d. Feb. 12, 1871); (2) Dec. 24, 1872 to Charlotte M. Davidson (b. July 11, 1847; d. Apr. 15, 1888); (3) July 28, 1891 to Carrie Heraldson (b. Sep. 14, 1865). He served in the Civil War in the 1st

Battalion Minnesota Vol. Infantry, Co. G., 2nd Army Corps. Since the war he has been postmaster at Caledonia, Minn., Station Agent for the G. N. R. R. at Minot, N. D., Station Agent for the Central R. R. at Greenwood, Wis., and is now farming at Minong, Wis. Children:
First wife:

i. FLORENCE, b. July 14, 1870; d. Sep. 22, 1870.

Second wife:

ii. PRENTICE ALBERT, b. Jan. 21, 1876 at Sheffield, Iowa, m. Dec. 18, 1901 at Chicago, Ill., to Pearl Howe (b. Dec. 18, 1882 at Mazon, Ill.) Children Lyle, b. May 24, 1905 at Williston, N. D., and Charles Albert, b. Jan. 28, 1914, at Ottawa, Kansas. He is a merchant located at Spirit River, Alberta, Canada.

iii. JOHN LINCOLN, an adopted son, was born June 1, 1901.

45.

ROXANNA POPE[8], (*Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 8, 1851; m. July 3, 1873 at Caledonia, Minn., to Joseph William Pendergast (b. Riply Co., Ind., Aug. 4, 1853). Their home is at Owatonna, Minn. Children:

46. i. ELWIN LAVERNE PENDERGAST, b. Sep. 6, 1873 at Caledonia.

47. ii. CHARLES LYNN PENDERGAST, b. May 11, 1875 at Du Bois, Ill.

iii. FRANCIS MARION PENDERGAST, b. May 4, 1877 at Willmington, Minn.; m. on Dec. 18, 1906 at Jamestown, N. D. to Marie Stong (b. in 1885 at Vanesburg, Sweden).

iv. JAY PENDERGAST, b. March 31, 1879; d. Feb. 14, 1902.

48. v. JOHN EDWARD PENDERGAST, b. Apr. 30, 1881 at Sheldon, Minn.

vi. LUCY MALINDA PENDERGAST, b. Apr. 19, 1886 at Wilmington, Minn.; d. Jan. 7, 1892.

vii. ALFRED VERNON PENDERGAST, b. July 5, 1888 at Wilmington; m. at Winona, Minnesota on March 5, 1914 to Mae Ida Diegnan.

viii. LILLIAN CARLOTTA PENDERGAST, b. Feb. 25, 1891 at Caledonia; m. at Owatonna on Sep. 25, 1912 to Edward Wilmore Springer (b May 8, 1880 at Merton, Minn. Their child, Helen Virginia Springer was born at Owatonna, Nov. 10, 1913.

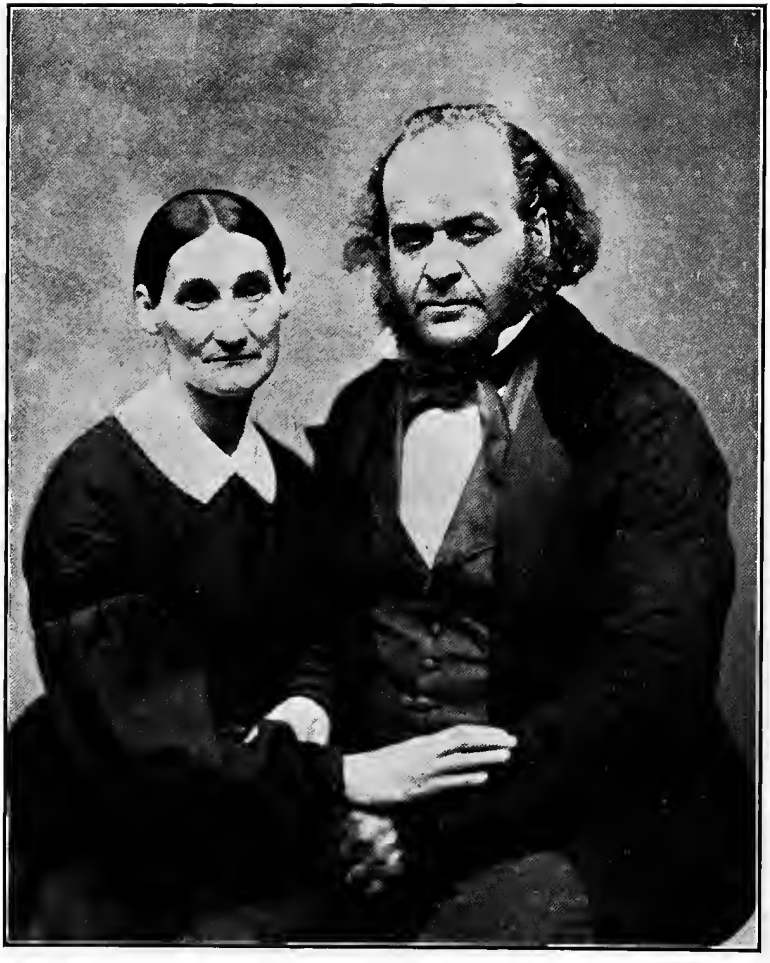
ix. FLORENCE MABEL PENDERGAST, b. Dec. 13, 1893 at Caledonia.

46.

ELWIN LAVERNE PENDERGAST[9], (*Roxanna Pope*[8] *Pendergast*, *Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 6, 1873; m. July 28, 1904 at Jamestown, N. D., to Mabel Thomas (b. at Wentworth, S. D., June 17, 1888). Children:

i. NELLIE ROXANNA, b. July 4, 1906 at Dear Lake, N. D.

ii. RUTH PEARL, b. Nov. 6, 1907 at Caledonia.



SIDNEY POPE, B. APRIL 18, 1809

47.

CHARLES LYNN PENDERGAST[9], (*Roxanna Pope*[8] *Pendergast, Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born May 11, 1875; m. at La Crosse, Wis., on Oct. 6, 1895 to Olive M. Steele (b. Nov. 24, 1878 at Winnebago, Valley, Minn.) Children:

i. VERNON JAY, b. June 14, 1901 at Caledonia.
ii. LURA FERN, b. March 9, 1904 at Caledonia.
iii. CHARLES MAURICE, b. Aug. 22, 1910 at Deer Lake, N. D.

48.

JOHN EDWARD PENDERGAST[9], (*Roxanna Pope*[8] *Pendergast, Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Apr. 30, 1881; m. at Deer Lake, N. D., Nov. 1, 1908 to Vesta Smith (b. at LaCrosse, Wis., May 9, 1890). Children:

i. JAY EDWARD, b. at Deer Lake, Nov. 16, 1909.
ii. LILIAN VESTA, b. at Deer Lake, March 14, 1911.
iii. DELBERT WAYNE, b. at Regent, N. D., Feb. 25, 1913.

49

LAURA JANE[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 29, 1852; m. at La Crosse, Wis., Jan. 7, 1880 to Francis M. Barker (b. at Platteville, Wis., March 31, 1853; d. Oct. 24, 1913). Children:

i. FLORENCE EMMA BARKER, b. at Spring Grove, Minn., Jan. 22, 1881; d. at La Crosse, Wis., March 30, 1882.
ii. VERNA EVELYN BARKER, b. at La Crosse, Wis., March 7, 1883; m. at Caledonia, Minn., Jan. 14, 1907 to A. Edward Zimmerhakl (b. at Caledonia Aug. 24, 1882). One child, Vernice Elnore Zimmerhakl, b. at Caledonia, March 6, 1910.
iii. LURA VIOLET BARKER, b. at La Crosse, Apr. 18, 1892; d. at La Crosse, Aug. 9, 1895.

50.

GERSHOM[7] POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 27, 1810; m. on Aug. 23, 1840 at Jamestown, N. Y., to Maria Taylor (b. Aug. 31, 1819; d. Oct. 17, 1909 at Caledonia, Minn.) Gershom Pope was a Captain of the New York State Militia for six years while living in Jamestown. He settled in Caledonia, Minn. in 1854 and followed farming until his death on May 5, 1885. Children:

51. i. EMILY J., b. June 3, 1841; d. Nov. 11, 1898 at Caledonia.
ii. LUCY A. POPE, b. Dec. 13, 1847; m. Sep. 1, 1870 to Charles J. Wheaton (b. June 4, 1846 at Carroll, N. Y.,) Mr. Wheaton has been a teacher but is now engaged in farming near Caledonia. No child except an adopted daughter, Nellie G. Wheaton.

51.

EMILY J.[8] POPE, (*Gershom*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Chautauqua Co., N. Y., June 3, 1841; m. Oct. 11, 1865? to Edwin E. Stewart (b. at South Hadley Falls, Mass., July 26, 1839; d. Sep. 27, 1899 at Caledonia, Minn.) Edwin E. Stewart served as Lieutenant in the 1st

Wisconsin Battery during the Civil War. He was also County Commissioner of Houston Co. for six years. Emily died at Caledonia Nov. 11, 1898.

Children, born in Caledonia:

i. DELWIN POPE STEWART, b. Aug. 4, 1866; m. Aug. 26, 1894 at Union Minn., to Orinda Kline (b. at Union Sep. 8, 1869). Their children are as follows: Genevieve Maria Stewart, b. May 12, 1898, Harold Robert, b. May 19, 1899, and Violet Jessamine, b. Apr. 24, 1900.

ii. LUCY M. STEWART, b. Nov. 19, 18—.

iii. MABEL E. STEWART, b. Oct. 11, 1870; m. to A. E. Kingsford, (b. Oct. 13, 1869 in Deal, England) on Sep. 1, 1900 at LaCrosse, Wis. One child, Helen Stewart Kingsford was born Aug. 29, 1902. Mr. Kingsford is the Superintendent of Schools at Baraboo, Wis.

52.

HANNAH[7] POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born on June 5, 1813; m. to James Cowan (b. Feb. 6, 1807 in Fort Ann, N. Y., d. Nov. 9, 1882); on Oct. 5, 1834. Mr. Cowan moved to Chautauqua Co. about 1833 and spent his latter years in the lumber business. Hannah died August. 2, 1888. Children born in Carroll:

53. i. JOHN MILTON COWAN, b. July 3, 1835; d. July 3, 1894.

56. ii. LUCY ANN COWAN, b. Sep. 16, 1839; d. Dec. 19, 1889.

57. iii. GEORGE MARION COWAN, b. Sep. 10, 1840; d. Apr. 20, 1895.

iv. AMY LOVINA COWAN, b. Nov. 4, 1844; d. July 22, 1857.

v. CLARENCE MELVILLE COWAN, b. May 24, 1849; m. Mary Jane Bragg Aug. 1, 1875. No children.

58. vi. EMMET MELVIN COWAN, b. Aug. 31, 1855; d. Feb. 28, 1912.

53.

JOHN MILTON COWAN[8], (*Hannah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 3, 1835; m. Mary Annis March 1, 1860; d. July 3, 1894 in Chautauqua Co. Children born in Carroll:

i. IRWIN L., b. March, 7, 1863; m. Charlotte L. Thornton, Apr. 13, 1887. Emma Corene was born to them on May 20, 1888.

54. ii. ERIE L., b. May 30, 1864; d. Aug. 6, 1899.

iii. EDITH M., b. July 17, 1875; m. Fleury S. Eldridge of Gerry, N. Y., Feb. 13, 1893. No living children.

55. iv. WARREN MEARLE, b. July 1, 1879.

54.

ERIE L. COWAN[9], (*John Milton Cowan*[8], *Hannah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Carroll May 20, 1864; m. Kittie L. Harrington, March 16, 1887; d. Aug. 6, 1899. One child, Nina Lucy Cowan, was born on June 18, 1890. She m. George H. Love, Feb. 9, 1910. To them have been born Mary Georgiana on Apr. 16, 1911 and Martha Catherine on July 14, 1913.

55.

WARREN MEARLE COWAN[9], (*John Milton Cowan*[8], *Hannah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Carroll July 1, 1879; m. Ada S. Rhodes of Carroll, Dec. 4, 1901. Children:

i. IRENE, b. Aug. 28, 1902.
ii. ALLENE SARAH, b. March 9, 1904.
iii. MILTON ERNEST, b. July 24, 1905.
iv. MADELINE CLAIRE, b. Nov. 11, 1907.
v. ERIE LEON, b. Feb. 24, 1910.
vi. EDITH CHARLOTTE, b. May 27, 1912.
vii. NEVA RUTH, b. June 4, 1913.

56.

LUCY ANN COWAN[8], (*Hannah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Carroll Sep. 16, 1839; m. I. Warren Thayer, Sep. 16, 1862; d. Dec. 19, 1889. Children:

i. ANNIE CORALYN THAYER, b. Dec. 10, 1863 in Carroll; m. Clarence N. Taylor of Poland, N. Y., Oct. 13, 1886. One son, Lynn Bravity, was born Oct. 13, 1893.
ii. ARLOUINE MAY THAYER, b. Nov. 11, 1868 at Randolph, N. Y.; m. John O. Johnson of Jamestown, N. Y., Dec. 21, 1887.

57.

GEORGE MARION COWAN[8], (*Hannah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 10, 1840; m. Olive A. Cone of Evans, N. Y., Sep. 10, 1861; d. Apr. 20. 1895. Children:

i. ERNEST M., b. Sep. 8, 1862; in Carroll; m. Ida Chrisman of South Valley, N. Y., Sep. 1, 1886; d. Jan. 1, 1889.
ii. INA C., b. Apr. 1864 in Sheffield, Penn.; m. on Sep. 1, 1886, Eliner Hayes of South Valley, N. Y. Children have been born to them as follows: Mabel, b. Apr. 13, 1888; Nelson Clarence, b. Jan. 24, 1893; (m. to Carrie Crawford June 4, 1913); John Milton, b. March 18, 1895; Robert Glenn, b. Feb. 20, 1903.

58.

EMMET MELVIN COWAN[8], (*Hannah*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Aug. 31, 1855; m. to Rose B. Springer, May 30, 1873; d. Feb. 28, 1912. Children:

i. RENA B., b. in Carroll Aug. 20, 1881; m. on July 8, 1897 to Charles Erwin Vanderwark. Two children have been born to them: Lois Arlouine Vanderwark, b, May 20, 1900, and Kenneth Ralph, b. May 14, 1905.
ii. GUY MELVIN, b. Feb. 14, 1891 in Poland, N. Y., m. Varna Calberg July 20, 1912. Virginia Rose was born to them on Aug. 21, 1913.

59.

CHESTER GARNER[7] POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Nov. 2, 1816; m. Sarah Dickinson (b. Dec. 8, 1819; d. Oct. 26, 1907) on Nov. 1, 1838. He was a farmer and lived in Carroll. He died March 17, 1873. Children, born in Carroll:

60. i. WILLIAM C., b. May 20, 1840; d. Dec. 29, 1911.
ii. GEORGE W., b. Apr. 18, 1842; m. Louise Akin (b. Sep. 29, 1846 in

Carroll) on June 10, 1863. One child, Minnie E., who died in infancy.

iii. SARAH A., b. Apr. 24, 1844; d. Feb. 13, 1880; m. on June 3, 1895 to Nelson Scott (d. July 17, 1913 at Westfield, N. Y.) One daughter died in infancy. Son, Fred, is living.

iv. HIRAM D., b. Nov. 7, 1846; d. Nov. 18, 1861.

63. v. EMOGENE C., b. Jan. 19, 1849; living.

60.

WILLIAM C.[8] POPE, (*Chester Garner*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Pope Hollow in the town of Carroll May 20, 1840; m. Alice Covey (b. Nov. 7, 1850) on Sep. 20, 1864; d. Dec. 29, 1911. Children:

61. i. FRANK L., b. July 10, 1865; living.

ii. CHARLES, b. Feb. 22, 1868; m. Cora S. Catlin of Forest City, Penn., March 24, 1897. No children but have adopted Florence G. Pope, daughter of his brother, Frank L.

62. iii. LENA M., b. Apr. 11, 1876; living.

iv. BESSIE E., b. June 13, 1885; d. July 29, 1887. Accidental morphine poisoning.

61.

FRANK L.[9] POPE, (*William C.*[8], *Chester Garner*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born at Pope Hollow July 10, 1865; m. (1) on July 5, 1890 Dora W. Washburg (d. Apr. 29, 1901); (2) on Oct. 9, 1901, Matilda Wheeler.

Children, by first marriage:

i. LEON C., b. Dec. 12, 1891; d. Sep. 6, 1892.

ii. HOWARD H., b. Apr. 30, 1895.

iii. FLOYD C., b. Apr. 21, 1901.

iv. FLORENCE G., b. Apr. 21, 1901. Adopted by uncle, Charles Pope.

62.

LENA M.[9] POPE, (*William C.*[8], *Chester Garner*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Pope Hollow Apr. 11, 1870; m. (1) March 19, 1887, Axel W. Ekelund, who died May 1, 1889; (2) Aug. 27, 1890, Eugene F. Littlefield. Children, by first marriage:

i. WILLIAM POPE EKELUND, b. July 17, 1887; m. Pearl Gifford, Aug. 1, 1907. Twins, Millard H., and Mildred, were born to them on July 12, 1908.

ii. HERBERT G. EKELUND, b. March 27, 1889.

Children, by second marriage:

iii. EVA A. LITTLEFIELD, b. March 8, 1895; m. to Erwin S. Springer, Jan. 23, 1913. A son, Hermon C., was born Feb. 11, 1914.

iv. HEROLD E. LITTLEFIELD, b. Jan. 12, 1904.

v. GEORGE C. LITTLEFIELD, b. Feb. 18, 1907; d. Feb. 20, 1907.

63.

EMOGENE C.[8] POPE, (*Chester Garner*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[3]). Born at Pope Hollow, Jan. 19, 1849; m. (1) Edward D. Moore (b. at New

Salem, Mass., June 7, 1834; d. at Frewsburg, N. Y., Apr. 30, 1880) on Jan. 19, 1869; (2) Parker E. Miller on March 19, 1889.

Children, by first marriage:

i. H. OTIS MOORE, b. Nov. 11, 1869; m. Dec. 11, 1885 to Edith Foster

ii. EDWARD B. MOORE, b. June 22, 1879; d. June 28, 1881.

Child by second marriage:

iii. J. ALLIE MILLER, b. Aug. 16, 1891; m. Dec. 5, 1912 to Lola M. Petrie of Bradford, Penn. A son, J. Allie, Jr., was born at Jamestown, N. Y., on Apr. 2, 1914.

64.

TIMOTHY ARNOLD[7] POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Otsego Co., Nov. 24, 1819; as a boy moved with his parents to Chautauqua Co., in 1833; graduated as Doctor of Medicine from Western Reserve College in 1849; practiced medicine in Chautauqua Co., until his removal to Campbell, Houston Co., Minn., in 1854; m. Apr. 9, 1850, Mary Abigail Howe of Mentor, Ohio (b. Apr. 4, 1832; d. Dec. 31, 1871); d. at Grand Forks, North Dakota, Dec. 14, 1893.

Children:

65. i. LAURA CORDELIA, b. Feb. 15, 1851.

66. ii. LUCY C., b. Aug. 4, 1854; d. July 12, 1876.

iii. LEON DUDLEY, b. Oct. 16, 1857; d. Nov. 18, 1857.

iv. LIDA EDNA, b. Jan. 27, 1860; m. Oct. 7, 1884 Edward D. Kingsland A son was born to them but he died in infancy. They live in Spokane, Washington.

65.

LAURA CORDELIA[8] POPE, (*Timothy Arnold*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Feb. 15, 1851; m. at Houston, Minn., to John P. Kingsland on May 16, 1870. They now live in Spokane, Washington. Children:

i. HERBERT LEON KINGSLAND, b. May 21, 1872; B. S., University of North Dakota, 1896; m. (1) Apr. 7, 1908 to Marie Talbot in Nevada, Mo., (2) July 26, 1913 to Edith Anderson, Spokane. One child, Walton P. Kingsland, b. Jan. 31, 1910.

ii. MARY ESTHER KINGSLAND, b. Aug. 22, 1875; B. A., University of N. D., 1897; m. Dec. 25, 1903 to Dr. Albert C. Baker. Two children have been born of this union, Laura Frances (b. Feb. 29, 1907; d. Aug. 6, 1907) and Mary Katherine, b. Sep. 1, 1910.

iii. LAURA ANICE KINGSLAND, b, May 31, 1880; graduated Colley College Conservatory of Music, 1901; m. May 1, 1902 to Clyde R. Faurot, Nevada, Mo. A son, Kingsland Faurot, was born on Apr. 11, 1903.

iv. DAISY EDNA KINGSLAND, b. Aug. 3, 1893; m. Feb. 19, 1913 to Wm. O. Gesamen, Spokane.

66.

LUCY C.[8] POPE, (*Timothy Arnold*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 4, 1854; m. Dec. 1872 at Houston, Minn., to Wallace Felton; d. July 12, 1876.

Children:

i. LUCIUS ARNOLD FELTON, b. June 19, 1873; m. Oct. 29, 1902 to Libbie Franklin at Caledonia, Minn.; killed at Mankato, Minn., in a railroad accident, July 4, 1905. Two children, Maude, b. June 8, 1904 and Lucius Arnold, b. 1905; d. 1905.

ii. MAUDE LEONE FELTON, b. July 30, 1875; m. June 4, 1902 to Henry M. Heleniak, Spokane, Washington.

67.

OLIVE N.[7] POPE, (*Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born July 20, 1820; m. to David Holmes in 1838; d. in Chautauqua Co., July 8, 1881. Children:

68. i. ELIZA HOLMES, b. 1839.

ii. MEHITABLE HOLMES, b. Feb. 16, 1841; d. Aug. 1, 1896; m. Feb. 1, 1872 to Frank Jurdon. A daughter, Maria, was born May 26, 1879 and died Apr. 9, 1903.

69. iii. WILLIAM POPE HOLMES, b. Oct. 14, 1843.

iv. FANNIE; m. Suel Martin and had Ella and Charley.

v. SUSAN; m. James Smith and had four children: George, Cora, Billie and Jessie.

71. vi. JEDEDIAH, b. Nov. 10, 1853.

vii. POMEROY, b. July 24, 1855.

viii. TIMOTHY, b. 1861.

68.

ELIZA HOLMES[8], (*Olive N.*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in 1839; m. Charles Newton. Children:

i. MARIA NEWTON, b. March 16, 1865; m. Suel Wyman and had a son, Harry.

ii. EMMA NEWTON, b. Feb. 12; m. Walter Tucker.

iii. JOHN NEWTON, b. Jan. 2, ——.

iv. DAVID NEWTON, b. Apr. 15, ——.

v. ROBERT NEWTON, b. Aug. 18, 1874.

69.

WILLIAM POPE HOLMES[8], (*Olive N.*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 14, 1843; m. Alfredine Trask, March 30, 1872. Lives at Kennedy, N. Y. Children:

70. i. LUCY, b. Apr. 9, 1875.

ii. ANNA, b. Jan. 25, 1879; m. Bertram Hankin, Aug. 18, 1909.

iii. MAUD, b. Dec. 23, 1888; m. Albert Walrod, March 30, 1902 and has the following children: Cecil, b. Oct. 27, 1903; Stanley, b. Dec. 21, 1904; and Reba, b. Sep. 17, 1912.

iv. OLIVER DAVID, b. Nov. 19, 1890; m. May 4, 1913 to Drusia Bishop. A son, Francis William, was born Feb. 1, 1914.

v. MARTHA, b. Dec. 1, 1896.

70.

LUCY HOLMES[9], (*William Pope Holmes*[8], *Olive N.*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Apr. 9, 1876; m. Mason Robbins on Sep. 13, 1893. Children:

i. FANNIE ROBBINS, b. Oct. 14, 1894; m. Clark Marsh, Sep. 12, 1910.
ii. ELVA ROBBINS, b. Jan. 27, 1896.
iii. ERSIE ROBBINS, b. Sep. 3, 1897.
iv. WILBER ROBBINS, b. Apr. 24, 1898; d. Nov. 20, 1909.
v. ALICE ROBBINS, b. Sep. 27, 1899.
vi. MAURICE ROBBINS, b. Nov. 2, 1901.
vii. LEWIS ROBBINS, b. Apr. 23, 1903.
viii. BERGEON ROBBINS, b. May 21, 1904.
ix. HANLEY ROBBINS, b. March 2, 1906.
x. LOIS ROBBINS, b. Aug. 13, 1909.

71.

JEDEDIAH HOLMES[8], (*Olive N.*[7], *Jedediah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 10, 1853; m. Frances Low, Dec. 11, 1875. Children:

i. JEDEDIAH, JR., b. Sep. 12, 1876.
ii. CAROLINE, b, Jan. 8, 1878; m. Sealey.
iii. CLARENCE, b. March 8, 1879.
iv. GEORGE, b. Feb. 28, 1881.
v. BIRD, b. March 1, 1883.
vi. WILLIAM H., b. March 20, 1884.
vii. LUCY E., b. Jan. 24, 1886.
viii. SILAS DAVID, b. Apr. 2, 1888.
ix. ELIZA, b. May 28, 1891.
x. EFFIE, b. June 29, 1894.
xi. PEARL, b. March —, 1896.
xii. FRANKIE, b. July 12, 1998.
xiii. HAZEL, b. June 4, 1901.

72.

DEBORAH POPE[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born October 22, 1766, in Plainfield, Conn., d. January 16, 1846 in Burlington, New York; m. about 1784, in Bennington, Vermont, (probably) William Monroe. (He was born December 20, 1761, Canterbury, Conn., d. January 10, 1833, Burlington, New York.) Children:

i. SARAH, b. November 28, 1785, Bennington, Vt., d. Aug. 6, 1834; m. Harmon May, Burlington. Children:
   1. *Louisa.*
   2. *Deborah.*
   3. *William.*
   4. *David.*
   5. *Samuel.*
   6. *Cordelia.*
   7. *Josiah.*
ii. HANNAH, b. Oct. 22, 1787; d. March 11, 1874; m. David Chapin, November 29, 1807; lived in Edmeston, New York. Children:
   1. *Laurentine.*
   2. *David.*

iii. SAMUEL. b. Dec. 11, 1789; m. (1) Sabina Woodward, Feb. 10, 1814; m. (2) Dec. 20, 1830, Mary Babcock Wooley. Six children by each wife.

iv. JERUSHA, b. August 17, 1793, Burlington, New York; m. Feb. 17, 1816, Elnathan Bennett; lived and died near Buffalo and left several sons and one daughter.

v. JOSIAH, b. March 26, 1795; d. Dec. 6, 1867; m. Jan. 29, 1817, Anna Ray. (She died Jan. 4, 1852). Lived in Burlington, New York. Married 2nd Barbara Bonnar.

vi. HASSAN MONROE, b. Feb. 19, 1797 in Burlington, New York; d. May 22, 1890, Madison, Iowa; m. Jan. 2, 1821, Olive, daughter of Rev. Daniel and Olive (Lusk) Nash. (She was born June 1800, Exeter, New York; d. Dec. 10, 1878, Madison, Ia.) Children:

73. 1. *Edward Nash*, b. September 21, 1824.
2. *Sarah Maria*, b. May 25, 1826.
3. *Daniel Nash*, b. Jan. 27, 1828, served as First Lieutenant and Commander of his company in the Civil War. Died in camp, in Corinth, Miss.
4. *Olive Nash*, b. Oct. 25, 1829.
5. *William Chester*, b. May 24, 1831.
6. *Josiah Hassan*, b. March 17, 1833.
7. *Deborah*, b. Nov. 14, 1834.
8. *Hannah Elizabeth*, b. June 13, 1837.
9. *Norton Zadoc*, b. Nov. 14, 1839.
10. *Harvey Hollister*, b. Sep. 16, 1841, Private in the Company commanded by his brother Daniel Nash Munroe.
11. *Emily Jerusha*, b. Aug. 1, 1843.
12. *Samuel Volentine*, b. Oct. 10, 1845.

73.

EDWARD NASH MONROE[7], (*Deborah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Sep. 21, 1824 in Burlington, N. Y.; m. (1) Jane Weathershead (d. March 8, 1859 at Schuyler Lake).; (2) Fannie, daughter of James and Margaret (Burnside)) Coon, (d. May 22, 1908 in Exeter, N. Y.)

Children, by first marriage:

i. MARY AMELIA, b. Aug. 9, 1857; m. Chas. H. Dixson, Jan. 8, 1878.

By second marriage:

ii. JAMES HASSON, b. Dec. 16, 1861.

iii. OLIVE MARGARET, b. Nov. 4, 1863.

iv. DANIEL CHARLES, b. Sep. 30, 1865; m. Dec. 28, 1892, Sepha Curry.

v. MARTHA, b. Feb. 15, 1868.

vi. SAMUEL WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 8, 1870.

vii. EDWARD JOSIAH, b. Jan. 24, 1874.

74.

JOHN POPE[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Dec. 15, 1766; d. July 26, 1855; m. Alice Brooks. (She was born Feb. 14, 1770; d. January 13, 1862.) No children.

It would seem that several families from Burlington came to Columbus about the same time for there was Joshua and John Brooks, brothers of Alice and Betsey, who settled near the Pope farm. How John and Alice gained possession of their farm, later known as the Charles Crego farm, is told by Ann Eliza Crego, "Uncle John and Aunt Alice loaded their household goods in a wagon and came from Burlington. The only house on the place was a log cabin on the road occupied by some squatters. They stopped in front of the house; the squatter's wife was out gathering greens for dinner. Aunt Alice came down from the load, took a chair and carried it into the house, and locked the door and sat down, before the squatter's wife could get in. That gave Uncle John possession.

In the book of Records of the 1st Free Baptist Church of Christ in Burlington, we find that on March 14, 1810, a council met at the home of Brother John Pope to organize a church. He and his wife being among the Charter members. Nearly all the church or business meetings were held at his house until June 20, 1816, when mention is made of a meeting house. There was scarcely a meeting that he did not preside as Moderator or acted in a committee to deal with some delinquent brother or sister.

In 1820 the Free Baptist Church of Columbus Quarter was organized and again we find John Pope among the charter members. He was blind for many years before he died. His remains lie in the Lloyd's Burying Ground.

75.

TIMOTHY POPE[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born June 16, 1770; d. November 9, 1835; m. Hannah Stickney. (She was born May 10, 1775; d. April 18, 1842).

Timothy Pope lived in Otsego County until 1804, when he moved to Oswegatchie, St. Lawrence County, N. Y. While in Otsego County, he was in the militia, serving as lieutenant in Francis Henry's Regiment. From 1806 to 1811 he served as Captain in St. Lawrence Co. About 1816 he moved to what is now known as Popes Mills, where he lived until his death, by being killed by the bursting of a mill stone. He was a man of influence and considerable wealth. At the time of his death he owned two saw mills, a grist and woolen mill, and 2000 acres of land. A large dog which he owned refused to eat after his death and mourned himself to death. Three dates have been given for his death, 1832, 1835, and 1838.

Children:

i. MARTINS LINUS, b. Aug. 14, 1794; d. Nov. 4, 1794.

76. ii. GERSHOM, b. Sep. 1, 1798;

86. iii. ELIPHALET STICKNEY, b. Aug. 14, 1797. Bapt. Feb. 1, 1816 by "Father Nash."

iv. AURORA ANN, b. Apr. 17, 1799, Bapt. Feb. 1, 1816, by Father Nash. m. Daniel Brechinbridge.

87. v. HANNAH, b. March 14, 1801.

88. vi. LAURA, b. March 21, 1803.

93. vii. BENJAMIN FRANLKIN, b. May 17, 1805.

98. viii. ABEL SMITH, b. Jan. 17, 1808.

100. ix. TIMOTHY, b. Nov. 26, 1809.
102. x. HORATIO GATES, b. Dec. 20, 1811.
105. xi. CHARLEMAGNE, b. Aug. 12, 1814.
106. xii. GEORGE M., b. May 12, 1817.

76.

GERSHOM[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Sept. 1, 1798; d. Apr. 18, 1861). Bapt. Feb. 1, 1816, by Father Nash.* Married, Almira Miller, (b. Jan. 18, 1795; d. 1863 (?). Children:

i. CATHERINE, b. Dec. 25, 1816; d. Mar. 6, 1836; Bapt. by Father Nash Feb. 1, 1818.
ii. MARIANNE, b. Apr. 5, 1819; d. Feb. 18, 1851.
iii. HELEN, b. June 12, 1821; d. Dec. 1, 1830.
iv. TIMOTHY MILLER, b. June 1, 1823, d. Dec. 18, 1844.
v. HANNAH E., b. Apr. 15, 1825; d. Nov. 29, 1852; m. Ambrose S. Carpenter, Pleasant Prairie, Wis.
77. vi. GEORGE W., b. Sep. 28, 1828; d. Nov. 28, 1897.
83. vii. JOHN GATES, b. Mar. 10, 1837; d. June 13, 1900.
89. viii. ELIPHALET STICKNEY, Aug. 8, 1839; d. March 29, 1909.
ix. FRANCES MARIA, b. Jan. 1, 1831; d. July 4, 1863.

*Rev. Daniel Nash, the first Episcopal missionary to the early settlers and Indians in Central and Southern New York.

77.

GEORGE W. POPE[8], (*Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[3].) Born Sep. 28, 1828; d. Nov. 28, 1897; m. June 30, 1852, Adeline D. Barlow, at Kenosha, Wis. Went to Wisconsin with his parents in 1846, settled in Minnesota, 1857. (His wife was born May 12, 1834; d. Aug. 20, 1906. Children:

78. i. GERSHOM BARLOW, b. April 28, 1853.
79. ii. CLARENCE EUGENE, b. Feb. 26, 1855.
iii. NELLIE MAY, b. Dec. 9, 1860; d. Sep. 26, 1884.
iv. JUSTUS LAMONT, b. June 7, 1862; d. Sep. 24, 1865.
v. FRANCIS AUGUSTA, b. Jan. 17, 1865; d. Oct. 8. 1865.
81. vi. GEORGE LEON, b. Oct. 20, 1868.
vii. MINNIE FRANCIS, b. June 15, 1870; d. Jan. 17, 1886.
82. viii. EDWARD MERTON, b. Dec. 14, 1871.

78.

GERSHOM BARLOW POPE[9], (*George W.*[8], *Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Apr. 28, 1853. Married 1st Emma Wood. Had one child who lived only a few months. Married 2nd, Dec. 27th, 1893, Lucy G. Catlett. (She was born February 15, 1859). Children:

i. CLARENCE CATLETT, b. July 17, 1895.
ii. MARION JAMES, b. Dec. 29, 1897.
iii. FRANCES ELIZABETH, b. January 25, 1901.

79.

CLARENCE EUGENE POPE[9], (*George W.*[8], *Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Feb. 26, 1855; m. Kate Martin. Children:

80. i. CAROL EUGENE, b. Sep. 29, 1890.
ii. CHARLES DONALD, b. Feb. 2, 1893.
iii. NELLIE ADELINE, b. April 30. 1895.

80.

CAROL EUGENE POPE[10], (*Clarence Eugene*[9], *George W.*[8], *Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[5], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Sep. 28, 1890; m. Alma Cornelson.
i. EBEN DONALD, b. April 14, 1912.
ii. BEDELL MARTIN, b. Mar. 15, 1914.

81.

GEORGE LEON POPE[9], (*George W.*[8], *Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 20, 1868; m. Bertha Covert, Mar. 30, 1892. Children:
i. ELMER GEORGE, b. May 8, 1898, at Fairbeau, Minn.
ii. ARTHUR WESLEY, b. March 27, 1903, Miles City, Mont.

82.

EDWARD MERTON POPE[9], (*George W.*[8], *Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born December 14, 1871; d. February 18, 1911; m. Pearl Hopkins. Children:
i. IONE, b. Feb. 17, 1901.
ii. MYEL, b. Feb. 2, 1902.
iii. MILDRED ADELINE, b. October 1907.

83.

JOHN GATES POPE[8], (*Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born March 10, 1837; m. April 9, 1858, Sarah Stanfirth. (She was born May 14, 1837). He died June 13, 1900.

His parents moved to Kenosha, Wisconsin, when he was two years old, where he lived, and learned the machinist trade. In 1853 he went to Chicago, where he worked for two years with the Illinois Central R. R., going from there to Bloomington, where he secured work with the Chicago & Alton machine shops. Here he remained for forty-three years, for many years being foreman. He invented and had patented a number ol valuable contrivances, among them a flue hole cutter and a flue expander and mender which are in constant use in the Chicago & Alton and other railroad shops. Children:

i. MILLY DEAN, b. Feb. 28, 1859.
ii. CHARLEY CARLTON, b. Sep. 24, 1860; d. Aug. 12, 1862.
iii. CLARENCE EUGENE, b. Oct. 9, 1862.
iv. MARIA, died.
v. FRANCES MARIAN, b. Sep. 22, 1865, m. Elbert P. Ivins. He died in Trenton, N. J. She lives with her mother at Bloomington.
vi. FRANK ALVER, b. July 30, 1869; m. Lucy Shultz; is a machinist, lives in Bloomington.
vii. JOHN SCOTT, b. June 1, 1880; d. August 19. 1880.

84.

ELIPHELET STICKNEY POPE[8], (*Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Aug. 8, 1839, Morristown, N. Y., d. Mar. 28, 1909, at Fontanelle, Iowa; m. Oct. 29, 1859, Prudence Shaver, who was born Oct. 28, 1837, at Courtright, N. Y.

He was about seven years of age when the family moved to Wisconsin. Subsequently he went East to be educated and for a long time was engaged in teaching in Kenosha, Wisconsin. Not being strong enough to stand the lake breezes he moved to Henry County, Ill., where he resided twenty years. Forced to give up teaching on account of his health, he moved to Fontanelle, Iowa, in 1882, where he resided on a farm until about 1900 when he retired to Fontanelle where he lived until his death. He was a man of bright and active mind and interested at all times in public affairs. Children:

i. ALMIRA MILLER[9], b. Sep. 3, 1860, Benton, Illinois; m. (1) Mar. 2, 1887, Emerson Green; (d. Jan. —, 1916); m. (2) Charley Taylor No Children. Lives in San Diego, Cal.

ii. ELLA LAVINA, b. Feb. 22, 1862, Somers, Wisconsin; m. May 13, 1883, A. J. Vise; d. June 2, 1884, Blue Hill, Neb.

iii. ELIPHELET STICKNEY, b. Oct. 23, 1863, North Henderson, Ill.; d. Oct. 9, 1864.

iv. ORION GATES, b. April 5th, 1865, Oxford, Ill. Lives at Pueblo, Colo.

v. FRANCES, b. Oct. 16, 1866, Oxford, Ill.; m. Feb. 18, 1885, Albert S. Halsey. Children:

1. MAYNARD, (died).
2. GLADYS, m. Will Lewis, ; two children, Frances and Albert Lewis.

85. vi. JESSE ELIPHELET, b. Dec. 28, 1668, Oxford, Ill.

vii. JOHN ADAM, b. July 17, 1870, Oxford, Ill.; m. Sophia Jenson, Mar. 2, 1904. Children:

1. *Harold John*, b. Apr. 6, 1905.
2. *Hazel Myra*, b. May 26, 1907.
3. *Darwin Hans*, b. Jan. 3, 1916.

viii. SARAH ADDA, twin to John Adam; m. Mar. 1st, 1892, Luther F. Fritz. Children:

1. *Ethel.*
2. *Earl.*
3. *Albert.*
4. *Frances.* (Dead).

ix. ZELIA EDITH, b. Oct. 20, 1873, Oxford, Ill.; m. Feb. 5, 1896, Frank M. Stock, lives at Denison, Iowa. Children:

1. *Naomi.*
2. *Eliphelet.*
3. *Orion.*

x. GERSHAM ELIPHELET, changed his name to George Eliphelet, b. Apr. 4, 1897, Oxford, Ill.; m. . Lives at Sioux City, Iowa.

xi. HORATIO, b. Jan. 19, 1882. Died Jan. 20, 1882, Oxford Ill.

85.

JESSE ELIPHELET POPE[9], (*Eliphelet Stickney*[8], *Gershom*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Dec. 28, 1868, Oxford, Ill.; m. (1) Anna Perkins, 1897, who died 1903; m. (2) Alice L. Butler, (b. Mar. 20, 1884); May 8, 1906.

He graduated from the University of Missouri, took his PhD. degree from Columbia. He taught in Columbia University and University of Missouri before going abroad where he studied the Economic and Co-operative systems of England, Ireland, France, Germany, Holland and Denmark.

Since his return to the United States he has been engaged in Political Economic work for the government, Harvard and Columbia Universities. While employed by the Traffic Board he travelled through Montana, Wyoming, Utah and other western states interested in the sheep industry and doing special work on Schedule K for the Second session of the 62nd Congress. He has written a text book on the Sweat Shop System of New York City for Columbia University and has written other books along economic lines under the auspices of the Federal Government where he is now employed.

Children:

i. GLADYS, b. Oct. 5, 1897.
ii. DARWIN, b. Nov. 13, 1898.

Second marriage:

iii. MARGARET, b. Apr. 8, 1908.
iv. DONALD, b. Feb. 17, 1912.
v. JOHN, b. Dec. 4, 1914.

86.

ELIPHALET STICKNEY POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born August 14, 1797, Macomb, New York; d. April 17, 1885, Neenah, Wisconsin; m. (1) May 1, 1828, Sabrina Wood; m. (2) June 13, 1846, Hannah E. Sayrs. (She was born October 10, 1825; d. May 29, 1895. He was a Physician. Children, by first wife:

i. MARTINS L., b. Apr. 13, 1830, at Pope Mills; m. Mary Smith. Children: Buel, Silas, Harriet, Katherine, Isben.
ii. BUEL W., b. Feb. 25, 1834; d. July 28, 1869; m. Emeline Sayre. No Children.
iii. MELISSA, b. Oct. 30, 1843; d. Oct. 8, 1897; m. Sylvester S. Westgate. Children: Alice (died), Edith, Ora.

Children by 2nd wife:

iv. MARIA HANNAH, b. April 5, 1847; m. Granville K. Mansur, Oct. 25, 1868, at Appleton, Wis. Residence, Stevens Point, Wis. Children: Carrie Lura (died), Lulu May. Carrie married Vernon M. Peck.
v. TIMOTHY JAMES, b. Nov. 5, 1848, Macomb; m. Angie Woodworth, Neenah, Wis.; Living, Kansas City, Mo. Children: Jessie, (died), Fred, Mildred, Lura, Ralph.

vi. SABRINA LURA, b. Mar. 29, 1852; m. Sidney Edgar Mansur, July 4, 1870, Oshkosh, Wis. Living, Neenah, Wis. Children living: Sidney James, Carrie Lulu, both married. Children deceased: Bertie Edgar, George Eliphalet.

vii. ANNA LAURA, b. Nov. 16, 1858, Neenah, Wis. Died Sep. 16, 1864, Neenah, Wis.

87.

HANNAH POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Mar. 14, 1801; d. Nov. 24, 1880, Clayton, New York; m. James Angel. (He was born Feb. 3, 1794; d. Aug. 8, 1880). Children:

i. MELLISS M., b. Jan. 30, 1819; d. Aug. 1, 1866.

ii. MARIA L., b. May 30, 1821; d. Sep. 2, 1904, Clayton, N. Y.; m. 1846 Stephen D. Johnson. Children:

1. *Ida*, b. 1849; m. 1873, Thomas M. Enelestyn, have son Paul.

iii. CAROLINE N., b. May 21, 1826; d. Feb. 23, 1843.

iv. HARRIET A., b. Dec. 15, 1831; m. John F. Felt, of Felts Mills, New York. No children.

v. LUCY FOX, b. Sep. 20, 1835; d. March 14, 1871, Clayton, New York; m. Dr. W. W. Goodwin. Children:

1. *James*,
2. *Helen*, m. —— Payne.
3. *Cora*, m. —— Rasbach, and has a son John.

88.

LAURA POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Cooperstown, New York, Mar. 21, 1803; d. Sep. 7th, 1884, Edwardsville, New York; m. 1826 at Oswegatchie, Harry Pohlman. (He was born May 1801; d. Jan. 14, 1863). Children: all born at Edwardsville, N. Y.

i. SARAH, b. Aug. 18, 1827; d. Sep. 13, 1875, Warren, Ill.; m. L. E. Weaver.

ii. CAROLINE, b. Sep. 13, 1829; d. Sep. 28, 1850, in Cleveland, Ohio; m. G. W. Lee.

iii. AUGUSTA, b. Aug. 11, 1834; d. Jan. 1, 1882, at Edwardsville; m. Edward Perry.

89. iv. EDWIN DODGE, b. Oct. 31, 1836.

v. SUSANNAH, b. Nov. 3, 1839; d. Nov. 11, 1897; m. Royal Capron.

vi. ANNA, b. July 10, 1842.

89.

EDWIN DODGE POHLMAN[8], (*Laura Pope*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Edwardsville, New York, b. Oct. 31, 1836; d. Aug. 20, 1888; m. Elizabeth H. Ames, Feb. 16, 1860. She died Oct. 12, 1909. Children:

i. CHARLES MILLARD, b. May 22, 1861; d. Mar. 12, 1863.

ii. ANABEL, b. Feb. 14, 1864; d. Dec. 19, 1894.

90. iii. HELEN BERTHA, b. Feb. 26, 1866.

91. iv. MAUDE LEONE, b. Aug. 29, 1870.

92. v. MARY ELIZABETH, b. Mar. 21, 1873.

vi. LEONORA HOOKER, b. Feb. 6, 1876; m. Alfred C. Redden, Sep. 26, 1908.

90.

HELEN BERTHA POHLMAN[9], (*Edwin Dodge Pohlman*[8], *Laura Pope*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Feb. 26, 1866; m. Clark C. Dunn, Oct. 2, 1890. Children:

i. LEON EDWIN, b. Nov. 9, 1893.

91.

MAUDE L. POHLMAN[9], (*Edwin Dodge Pohlman*[8], *Laura Pope*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 29, 1870; m. Carl Partridge, Aug. 8, 1893. Children:

i. EDISON HARVE, b. May 30, 1895.
ii. EDWIN DODGE, b. Mar. 28, 1898.

92.

MARY ELIZABETH POHLMAN[9], (*Edwin Dodge Pohlman*[8], *Laura Pope*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Mar. 21, 1873; m. Henry Dow, Jan. 20, 1903. Children:

i. LEE AMES, b. Aug. 30, 1906.

93.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 17, 1805; d. Aug. 30, 1883; m. (1) Narcissus Pohlman 1826, d. 1846. No children. He married (2), Sarah Witherhead, 1848. She died 1853. He married (3), Sarah Ann Bristol. (She was born May 29, 1822, m. August, 1855, d. July 30, 1888). Children by 2nd wife:

94. i. MARY HANNAH, b. Nov. 13, 1851.
ii. HARRIET ELIZABETH, b. Nov. 26, 1853; d. May 6, 1889.

Children, by 3rd wife:

iii. —— ——, b. ——; d. ——.

94.

MARY HANNAH POPE[8], (*Benjamin Franklin*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Nov. 13, 1851; m. Nov. 15, 1870, Stephen Truman Bowen. (He died July 10, 1901). Children:

i. LYMAN POPE, b. Feb. 14, 1871; d. Jan. 26, 1877.
95. ii. FREDERIC FRANKLIN, b. May 17, 1873.
iii. EDNA MAY, b. Oct. 3, 1876; d. in infancy.
iv. BESSIE MAY, b. Oct. 3, 1876; d. ——, 1887.
v. STEPHEN TRUMAN, JR., b. Aug. 27, 1881.
96. vi. HARRIET, b. Apr. 21, 1883.
97. vii. MARY POPE, b. Dec. 25, 1885.

95.

FREDERICK FRANKLIN BOWEN[9], (*Mary Hannah*[8], *Benjamin Franklin*[7], *Timothy*[6] *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born May 17, 1873; m. Dec. 15, 1903, Anna Hall. No children.

96.

HARRIET BOWEN[9], (*Mary Hannah Pope*[8], *Benjamin Franklin*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 21, 1883; m. June 22, 1910, William Ewing Shahan. Children:

i. EWING POPE, b. Jan. 25, 1914.

97.

MARY POPE BOWEN[9], Born December 25, 1885; m. Phillip George Van Zandt June 22, 1910. Children:

i. MERRILL BOWEN, b. April 9, 1911.

98.

ABEL SMITH POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 7, 1809, St. Lawrence Co., New York; d. Aug. 27, 1873, Pana, Illinois; m. Jan. 14, 1837, Little Falls, N. Y., Catherine Herkimer Rosengrantz. (She was born May 7, 1814, Utica, N. Y.; d. Dec. 23, 1896, Pana, Ill.) After his marriage he lived in St. Lawrence County, and engaged in cloth-making, tanning, etc., in comp ny with his father. After the death of his father he moved to Spencersville, Canada, six miles west of Prescott, where he kept a hotel for two years. He then went to Prescott, there he ran a 'bus line for two years after which he returned to St. Lawrence County, and followed the same business in Ogdensburg, coming thence to Christian County, Illinois, in 1853. He was numbered among the early settlers and went through all the experiences of life on the frontier. In 1868 he moved to the farm five miles west of Pana, where his death occurred. He was a member of the First Baptist Church of Pana, and was deacon for several years. He was a Republican in politics. He possessed many excellencies of character, was upright and honorable in all things, and had the confidence of the entire community. Children:

99. i. HENRY HORATIO, (Colonel), b. Jan. 1, 1838.

ii. HENRIETTA MARIE, b. Oct. 7, 1842; d. July 11, 1913, at Bloomington, Ill.,was educated at the State Normal University for a teacher but after the death of her mother kept house for her brothers. A member of the First Baptist Church, Pana, Ill.

iii. MELLISSA M., b. Feb. 14, 1844; d. June 27, 1872.

iv. GEORGE HERKIMER, b. Nov. 28, 1846; d. Aug. 14, 1853, Ogdensburg, New York.

v. JAMES W., b. Mar. 10, 1848, in Prescott, Canada; d. May 27, 1898; m. 1895, Sarah Corley, at Fairfield. One daughter, Frances Lucile, b. Apr. 11, 1897.

vi. ALBERT SMITH, b. Sep. 10, 1850; d. Mar. 10, 1910, Pana, Illinois.

vii. SARAH E., b. Aug. 21, 1852; d. Mar. 21, 1853, in Ogdensburg.

99.

HENRY HORATIO POPE[8], (*Abel Smith*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 1, 1838, in Popes Mill; Oct. 17, 1868, he enlisted in a company as Captain in the Rebellion and was promoted as Colonel of the 33rd Illinois Regiment, so called Normal Regiment. He settled in Louisiana after the war and was chosen Sheriff of St. Mary's Parish. He was

foully assassinated at Franklin, La., with Judge Chase by a band of cut throats, calling themselves Seymour Knights. He married Lydia H. Sturtevant, Feb. 13, 1867, of Ogdensburg; d. February 6, 1907, Pekin, Ill. Children:

i. HENRY SMITH, b. Oct. 29, 1867; d. Feb. 3, 1908, Pana, Illinois, unmarried.

100.

TIMOTHY POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 26, 1809, Oswegatchie; d. Popes Mills, Mar. 18, 1879; m. 1840, Jane Lawrence. Children:

101. i. JANE MARIA, b. 1842.
ii. LAWRENCE EUGENE, b. 1844; d. Jan. 4, 1917. One of the best known business men of his home town.
iii. MARIAN, b. 1850; d. 1865.
iv. TIMOTHY ISAAC, b. 1856; m. Jeanette Cummings, 1873. Children:
1. MARION, b. 1878; m. Ora Wright, 1902. Two children, Florence, 1905; Lewis, 1907.
2. MINNIE, b. 1872; d. 1892; not married.

101.

JANE MARIA POPE[8], (*Timothy*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born 1842, m. S. K. Bishop. Children:

i. ALBERT MARIAN, b. 1874; m. Louise Owens, 1901, has three daughters
Mary Adelaide, b. 1902.
Jennie Isabelle, b. 1904.
Alberta Louise, b. 1906.

102.

HORATIO GATES POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Dec. 20, 1811; d. about 1889. Married (1) Ellen Pohlman. She died 1864 (?). Married (2) —— ——.

Children by 1st marriage:

i. LAURA LOUISA.
103. ii. BENJAMIN F., b. Jan. 9, 1844.
104. iii. ALEXANDER B., b. Nov. 25, 1846.
iv. SARAH.
v. CHARLES.

Children by 2nd marriage:

vi. HORATIO GATES.

103.

BENJAMIN F. POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Jan. 9, 1844; m. Nov. 21, 1871, Augusta Rogers. Lives in Tecumseh Nebraska. Children:

i. MAUD GREER, b. Sep. 21, 1872.
ii. OSCAR PRESCOT, b. April 5, 1874.
iii. LAURA MASON, b. June 6, 1876.
iv. HARRY, b. Mar. 8, 1878.
v. RUTH HENRY, b. May 12, 1880.
vi. ANGIE WOOLSEY, b. March 4, 1883.
vii. DALE R., b. Sep. 6, 1888.

104.

ALEXANDER BURNS POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 25, 1846; m. Rebecca Jane Salisbury, June 8, 1876; at Stewart, Tenn. Address: Laramie, Wyoming. Children:

i. GEORGE AVERY, b. Jan. 19, 1874.
ii. HENRY BURNS, b. May 19, 1883; m. Jan. 8, 1913, Wilma Trewarther.
iii. CLIFFORD LOGAN, b. Jan. 28, 1886, d. Sep. 15, 1888.
iv. MARY ANNETTE, b. Nov. 14, 1888, m. Nov. 24, 1910, William Addison Naismith. Children:
   1. *William Alexander*, b. August 25, 1911.
   2. *Donald Addison*, b. Dec. 5, 1913.

105.

CHARLEMAGNE POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Popes Mills, St. Lawrence County, New York, May 12, 1814; d. Sep. 24, 1888, buried at Edwardsville, N. Y.; m. Dec. 30, 1840, Harriet, daughter of Elisha and Margaret (Henry) Parks. (She was born April 1, 1824; d. April 17, 1899. Children: all born in Edwardsville.

i. ALICE CLEMENTINE, b. Nov. 12, 1841; m. Frank Petrie, Feb. 23, 1859, Edwardsville, living at Ogdensburg. Three children.
ii. JAMES BAYNARD, b. Edwardsville, June 9, 1844, d. in Washington, D. C., Oct. 29, 1863, buried in Edwardsville.
iii. GEORGE EDWARD, b. Edwardsville, May 29, 1846; d. April 24, 1913; Morristown; m. Elizabeth Sopee, Nov. 14, 1867; two children: Millicent and Edward.
iv. EMMA JANE, b. July 29, 1848; d. in Rochester, —— ——; m. Alexander Ferguson, Jan. 2, 1867, at Morristown.
v. MARGARET LILLIAN, b. April 1, 1855; m. Stephen T. Barker, April 23, 1879, son of Stephen and Elizabeth A. (Burling) Barker. Living in New York City. Children:
   1. *Stephen.*
   2. *Percival Martin.*
   3. *Florence.*
vi. HANNAH LAURA, b. July 2, 1857; m. C. G. White; lived in Winn, Michigan; d. Jan. 7, 1913, Rochester, N. Y.

106.

GEORGE MILLER POPE[7], (*Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born May 12, 1817; d. Feb. 25, 1901, at Orleans, Nebraska. Married (1), Almira E. Castle, Jan. 27, 1842. She died 1866; m. (2), Mrs. Lucretia Watson, April 27, 1870. She died 1871. Married (3), Mrs. Sarah Keith, Nov. 11, 1872. He was born May 12, 1817, in St. Lawrence County, where his early life was spent. He removed to Wisconsin in the early fifties where he operated a saw-mill. He served in the Civil War in Company C., 10th Wisconsin Infantry, as a fifer, was mustered out after two years service on account of ill health. After living at La Crosse several years he moved with his family in 1879, to Nelson, Nebraska, where he spent five years. He then went to Harlan County, where he homesteaded. Later lived in

Orleans where he spent the remainder of his life. He united with the church when a young man and was a man much respected. He was a member of G. A. R.

Children: By 1st marriage: All born at Pope's Mills.

107. i. CATHERINE ANN, b. Sep. 18, 1842.
ii. CHARLEMAGNE, b. May 30, 1845; met a tragic death in his father's mill, July 8, 1867, at Menosha, Wis.
108. iii. SOPHRONIA S., b. Nov. 2, 1847.
iv. LUCRETIA, b. Jan. 2, 1853; d. March 1, 1853.

Children: By 3rd marriage: Born in Wisconsin.

109. v. GRACE, b. May 24, 1877.

107.

CATHERINE ANN POPE[8], (*George Miller*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 18, 1842; d. at St. Louis, Mo.; m. Elijah D. Ross. Children:

i. MYRTIE MAY, b. May 1, ——, Appleton, Wisconsin; m. Joseph V. Cyapsky. Chicago, Ill.
ii. KARL L., b. Nov., 1871; m. Emma Widman, one daughter, Catherine.
iii. LOUIS ROSS, m. (1) Ceretta Holden, two daughters, (Irva and Margaret), m. (2). —— ——.

108.

SOPHRONIA SARAH POPE[8], (*George Miller*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 2, 1845; m. June 30, 1867, Benjamin F. Perry, at Menosha, Wisconsin. Children:

i. GEORGE MEREDITH, b. March 4, 1872; m. Nov. 23, 1911, Frances Lennon. Child, Meredith.
ii. ALMIRA ELIZABETH, b. July 26, 1874; m. Jan. 23, 1904, Oren Bert Covey. Children: Kathryn Clarice, Bert Perry.
iii. ROY VINCENT, b. Feb. 27, 1882; m. Nov. 10, 1906, Annie Stubstad. Children: Dorothy Verne, Dwain Everett.

109.

GRACE POPE[8], (*George Miller*[7], *Timothy*[6], *Gerhsom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born May 24, 1877; m. Dec. 27, 1897, Arthur Garrison, Orleans, Nebraska. Children:

i. ALMEDA ELSA, b. Jan. 30, 1900.
ii. ALVIN, b. July 29, 1902.
iii. JAMES, b. March 30, 1904.
iv. LELAND POPE, b. Dec. 31, 1905.
v. JULIA INEZ, b. Jan. 26, 1908.
vi. LOWELL ARTHUR, b. August 16, 1910.
vii. PAUL ROGERS, b. Feb. 14, 1913.

110.

SQUIRE[6] POPE, (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Plainfield, Conn., June 16, 1773, and married Sally Angel (b. Sep. 11, 1778; d. Feb. 21, 1839), probably in Burlington, New York, May 22, 1794. They appear to have

lived in many different places. Besides Otsego County they seem to have resided in Utica, Oneida County, Oswego County, Broome County, and Steuben County, of New York state before finally settling in Quincy, Ill. in 1835. Later in 1839 they moved to Denmark, Lee County, Iowa, where both died and were buried. He was a farmer. The date of his death was Sep. 20, 1839. Some of his descendants give his name in other forms than that used here. We have followed the record of his birth as given in his father's family bible. There is some uncertainty as to the exact order of his removals and the places of birth of his children. Children:

i. PHILENA M., b. March 22, 1795; m. Anson Barton and died in Adams County. No further information has come to light.

111. ii. TOURADOCTA, b. Jan. 10, 1797; d. Jan. 6, 1873.

119. iii. JERUSHA C., b. July 23, 1799;. d. June 1, 1833.

125. iv. CHARLOTTE, b. Jan. 18, 1802; d. March 31, 1878.

v. GERSOHM T., b. Feb. 15, 1804; m. Cordelia Cook and had children named Sarah, Mary and Rachel and a son who died when young. Sarah married William Hall and now lives at Osborne, Kansas. Her children are named Elmer, Delia, Edwin, Albert, William, George and Fred.

Mary married W. Bryant and has descendants living in Kansas and Oklahoma.

Rachel also married but we have not learned the name of her husband. She had no children.

vi. ABEL S., b. Oct. 5, 1806; m. Mary Ann Applegate, but had no children. He was a farmer but at the time of his death was a watchman in a distillery. He was buried at Nauvoo, Ill.

vii. HANNAH S., b. March 2, 1808; d. August 20, 1812.

130. viii. ISAAC TRACY, b. August 13, 1810: d. March 17, 1863.

134. ix. DANIEL NASH, b. Oct. 9, 1812; d. —— 1881.

135. x. CASSANDRA, b. Jan. 2, 1815; d. April 14, 1898.

138. xi. WILLIAM MONROE, b. March 17, 1818; d. Jan. 19, 1909.

156. xii. ROBERT HARPER, b. May 2, 1821; d. Oct. 14, 1897.

160. xiii. JUSTUS, b. Sep. 15, 1823; d. Feb. 6, 1896.

111.

TOURADOCTA[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 10, 1797; m. Loton Briggs (b. Aug. 8, 1793; d. Sep. 22, 1858) March 26, 1817; d. Jan. 6, 1873 at Denmark, Iowa. Children:

i. PHOEBE ELIZABETH BRIGGS, b. Dec. 16, 1818; d —— ——; m. (1) Thomas Wilkie by whom she had one child, Mary Wilkie (who married her step father, Hosea Case); (2) Hosea Case (d. Apr. 27, 1870) by whom she had four children, Loton, Charles, who is said to have lost his life in the Civil War, a daughter who may be living and another child. Loton Case died in Denmark, Iowa in 1914.

112. ii. RUTH BRIGGS, b. Nov. 16, 1826; d.

115. iii. SARAH MARIAH BRIGGS, b. July 9, 1829; d. July 21, 1911.

iv. LYDIA BRIGGS, b. June 15, 1831; d. March 3, 1913. She did not marry.

118. v. HARRIET BRIGGS, b. June 11, 1836; d. May 10, 1914.
vi. JERUSHA AMELIA BRIGGS, b. July 12, 1833; d. about 1876 at Denmark, Iowa. She married Henry Hart and had one child who died when young.

112.

RUTH BRIGGS[8], (*Touradocta*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Utica, New York, Nov. 16, 1826; d. —— —, ——; m. at Ft. Madison, Iowa, Oct. 2, 1851, Nathan K. Hall (b. Sep. 8, 1814, at Newsted, N. Y.) Children:

113. i. JOHN B. HALL, b. Sep. 20, 1855; d. July 8, 1906.
114. ii. AMELIA LUELLA HALL, b. Nov. 22, 1861; living.
iii. An infant son, b. and d. Feb. 14, 1864.

113.

JOHN B. HALL was born at Nauvoo, Ill., Sep. 20, 1855. In 1875 he graduated from Daghes College, Keokuk, Iowa, On August. 24, 1876, he married Mary Thereasa Youngmeyer of Nauvoo, Ill., (b. March 20, 1857). In Nov. 1891 he moved with his family to Rose Hill, Kansas, locating on a farm 2 miles north of that place, where he died July 8, 1906.

Children, all except the last born at Nauvoo, Ill.;

i. CLARA LEE HALL, b. July 15, 1877; m. Elige Corn of Rose Hill, Sep. 7, 1897; d. August 4, 1906. One child, Bessie Marie Corn, was born October 8, 1898. Mr Corn lives in Wichita, Kansas.
ii. JOHN NATHAN HALL, b. at Nauvoo, Ill., March 24, 1879; m. Nov. 30, 1911, Rosa Tomford of Andover, Kansas. One daughter, Clara Blanche Hall.
iii. EMMA ELLA HALL, b. June 15, 1880; m. Nov. 1, 1899 to Charles Dennett of Rose Hill. One daughter, Cecil Velma Dennett.
iv. SAMUEL ADAM HALL, b. March 15, 1882; m. Dec. 21, 1904, Lillian Aberta Corn of Rose Hill. Children, Grace Luella, Donald Lee, Esther May, Samuel Adrian.
v. RUTH B. HALL, b. May 4, 1885; m. Laban Dunlap of Rose Hill, Apr. 8, 1908. Dorothy Mildred Dunlap has been born to them.
vi. JOSEPH ALBERT HALL, b. April 12, 1899; m. Rlizabeth Hough of Rose Hill on Feb. 14, 1916. He is now farming the Hall homestead at Rose Hill.
vii. FRANK CLARENCE HALL, b. Feb. 11, 1891.
viii. IDA MILDRED HALL, b. Oct. 8, 1893. A teacher.
ix. MILLARD HALL, b. Oct. 20, 1898 at Rose Hill.

114.

AMELIA LUELLA HALL was born Nov. 22, 1861 at Nauvoo, Ill.; m. April 8, 1886 at Nauvoo, Millard F. Horton (b. Jan. 18, 1866 at Nauvoo).

Children:

i. GRACE HORTON, b. and d. Apr. 3, 1887.
ii. NELLIE ADELE HORTON, b. August 21, 1888; m. Oct. 1, 1906 to Wm. J. Faulkner (b. Nov. 5, 1880) of Roseville, Cal. Charles Kenneth Faulkner was born May 30, 1907.
iii. RAYMOND P. HORTON, b. Feb. 20, 1891; d. June 30, 1914.

iv. RUTH HALL HORTON, b. July 20, 1895.
v. MALINDA HORTON, b. and d. July 20, 1895.
vi. CLARA HORTON, b. Nov. 4, 1899.

115.

SARAH MARIA BRIGGS[8], (*Touradocta*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born July 9, 1829; m. (1) John R. Gould, M. D. (d. April 20, 1851) Oct. 22, 1850; (2) Harvey Collins (b. Feb. 15, 1818 near Athens, Ohio, d. Jan. 14, 1858 at Garnett, Kansas) March 22, 1852. Mr. Collins was a merchant. She died July 21, 1911 near Fontana, Kansas.

Children of Sarah and Harvey:

116. i. BYRON BRIGGS COLLINS, b. August 11, 1855.
ii. HATTIE L. COLLINS, b. March 24, 1858 in Hancock Co., Ill., d. July 31, 1875 at Twin Springs, Kansas.
117. iii. CLARA MINNIE COLLINS, b. Feb. 12, 1861; living.
iv. IVA A. COLLINS, b. Sep. 10, 1863, in Hancock Co., Ill.: m. H. S. Pease, Jan. 21, 1892; d. at Hartwell, Ohio, Feb. 2, 1893. A child, Iva Reah Pease was born Nov. 11, 1892, and died June 19, 1893. Mother and child were buried at Garnett, Kansas.

116.

BYRON BRIGGS COLLINS,[9], (*Sarah Maria Briggs*[8], *Touradocta*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Warren Co., Ill., August 11, 1855; m. Nov. 29, 1893, Jessie Halmenkratt (b. Nov. 29, 1866). They live in Phillipsburg, Kansas. Children:

i. NINA MAY COLLINS, b. Sep. 17, 1884; m. Dec. 23, 1906, Cyrus H. Meacham (b. Oct. 8, 1876 in Pulaski, N. Y.; d. Nov. 8, 1912 in Omaha, Neb.) Residence in Omaha. Children:
1. *Clyde Henry Meachem*, b. Oct. 17, 1907 in Omaha.
2. *Evelyne Jessie Meacham*, b. March 5, 1909 in St. Joseph, Mo.
3. *Howard Francis Meacham*, b. April 17, 1911 in Omaha.
4. *Harold Lane Meacham*, b. April 17, 1911 in Omaha.
ii. FRANCIS MARION COLLINS, b. May 11, 1886; m. August 18, 1910, Carrie Taylor, (b. Mar. 5, 1882 in Oakland, Kansas). He is employed by the Santa Fe R. R. at Topeka, Kansas. One child, Francis Taylor, b. Nov. 26, 1914.
iii. GRACE COLLINS, b. Feb. 1, 1889; m. Archie Wherry, Nov. 2, 1913. He is ticket agent of the Rock Island R. R. at Phillipsburg, Kansas. Dean Elmer Wherry was born to them Sep. 17, 1915.
iv. SARA COLLINS, b. in Big Stone Gap, Vir., Sep. 3, 1891; d. Dec. 9, 1892.
v. ROBERT ELMO COLLINS, b. May 30, 1900 at Oakland, Kansas.
vi. IVA ENOLA COLLINS, b. June 9, 1904; d. June 12, 1904.

117.

CLARA MINNIE COLLINS[9], (*Sarah Maria Briggs*[8], *Touradocta*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5] *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Hancock Co., Ill., Feb. 12, 1861; m. Feb. 12, 1878, Dann Nathan Travis Prentice (b. Oct. 27, 1851). They live in Fontana, Kansas. Children:

i. FRED ROBERT PRENTICE, b. March 1, 1879. Not married. Conducts a restaurant in Parker, Kansas.

ii. CLARENCE EARL PRENTICE, b. May 11, 1882; m. Feb. 12, 1912 at Manwell, Texas, Mattie Quick. A son, Paul Norman was born Nov. 19, 1912, at Fontana, Kansas.

iii. DELBERT PEARL PRENTICE, b. Dec. 30, 1884; m. Jan. 26, 1910 at Fontana, Elda Hicks. Nathan Ray was born to them Dec. 26, 1911. Present address is Parker, Kansas.

iv. & v., HAROLD MARION and HAZEL MABEL PRENTICE, b. June 1, 1889. Hazel married J. Claude Fisher, Oct. 21, 1914. On August 23, 1915, Alberta Leora Fisher was born.

vi. FRANK LLOYD PRENTICE, b. April 22, 1891.

118.

HARRIET BRIGGS[8], (*Touradocta*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John* [3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Utica, N. Y., June 11, 1836. Was taken by her parents to West Point, Iowa, at the age of two. On Nov. 1, 1860 she married Charles K. Brown, (b. at New Ipswich, New Hampshire, May 9, 1833; d. at Fairhope, Ala., June 17, 1909). She became a teacher at the age of sixteen, she was identified with the Congregational Church and the W. C. T. U., and was active in all good works. She died at Fairhope, May 10, 1914. Mr. and Mrs. Brown lived at Brighton, Iowa, until 1897 when they moved to Alabama. Their children were born at Brighton:

i. FRANK LOTON BROWN, b. Dec. 26, 1861; at S. Augusta, Iowa; m. at Brighton, April 26, 1890, Minnie Harriet Heald (b. Feb. 22, 1870 at Coal Creek, Iowa) President of the Fairhope Single Tax Corporation of Fairhope, Ala., where he resides. Children: Daphne Isabel, b. Dec. 29, 1892 at Chicago, Ill.; and Ralph, b. August 22, 1899 at Fairhope. Daphne married Ross R. Dodson, Dec. 9, 1911 and now lives at Louisville, Kentucky.

ii. NELLIE MIRIAM BROWN, b. Sep. 18, 1863 at Denmark, Iowa, m. at Brighton, Iowa, S. Howard Leech (b. March 11, 1860) on May 9, 1889. This family moved to Chicago where two children were born, Bessie Beatrice Leech (b. July 20, 1892) and Vernon Everett Leech (b. May 1, 1894). Later Maurice Leech was born, Dec. 11, 1901, at Silex, Mo. They now live in Los Angeles, California.

iii. ANNA DICKINSON BROWN, b. Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, Feb. 9, 1868. Moved to Fairhope, Ala, in 1897, where she married, Dec. 28, 1898, Dr. Richard Allen Hail (b. Nov. 27, 1866). She has been much interested in temperance work and has lectured for several years for the Loyal Temperance Legion of the W. C. T. U. in which organization she has held several important state offices. This work has been carried on in Iowa, Louisiana and Alabama.
Children: Charles Kenneth Hail (b. Sep. 30, 1900 at Fairhope) and Richard Allen Hail (b. Sep. 3, 1907 at Mobile, Ala.) They now reside at Robertsdale, Ala.

119.

JERUSHA C. POPE[7], (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4]. *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 23, 1799; d. June 1, 1833 at Howard Flats, N. Y., (One account says she died in Binghamton, N. Y., in 1832). Married Aaron Stowell, son of Israel and Sarah (Carpenter) Stowell (b. Winchester, N. H., Sep. 4, 1785 and d. at Quincy, Ill., 1838). She was the second wife, the first having been Elizabeth Pratt.

Children of Jerusha and Aaron:

120. i. MARY LEONARD STOWELL, b. Oct. 31, 1819; d. May 23, 1908.
121. ii. SARAH ANN STOWELL, b. Dec. 1, 1823; d. Nov. 27, 1861.
122. iii. LOVINA STOWELL, b. Dec. 24, 1824; d. June 23, 1909.
123. iv. JOHN D. STOWELL, b. Nov. 3, 1829; d. June 2, 1912.
124. v. JAMES DARWIN STOWELL, b. Jan. 1, 1832; d. March 31, 1891.

120.

MARY LEONARD STOWELL[8], (*Jerusha C.*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Ithaca, N. Y., Oct. 31, 1819; d. at Bonaparte, Iowa, May 23, 1908; m. (1) at Carthage, Ill., in 1840, Leavens Mallett, son of Franklin and Nancy Mallett; (2) Michael Brennan.

Children by Leavens Mallett:

i. NELSON MALLETT, b. Dec. 1, 1842, at Carthage, Ill., d. Feb. 22, 1897 at Trenton, Mo.; m. at Vernon, Iowa, Martha Dulin and had three children. One, Elgin Mallett, lives at Trenton, Mo.

ii. JOHN DARWIN MALLETT, b. in 1844 at Carthage, Ill., and lives at Wickes, Mont. Unmarried.

iii. SARAH JERUSHA MALLETT, b, in 1849 at Bonaparte, Iowa, and died at that place in 1852.

iv. MARY FRANCES MALLETT, b. in 1853 at Bonaparte, Iowa, where she now resides; m. at Bonaparte, Edwin H. Chase, son of Emmons Chase, (b. Oct. 2, 1844 at Ashtabula, Ohio, and died at Bonaparte Dec. 19, 1903. One child, Vera Ivie Alta Chase, born in 1894.

Child by Michael Brennan:

v. JOHATHAN BRENNAN, b. in 1859 at Neosha Falls, Kansas, and died at Bonaparte in 1890. Unmarried.

121.

SARAH ANN STOWELL[8], (*Jerusha C.*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gerahom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Broome Co., N. Y., Dec. 1, 1823 and died at Yorktown, Ill.; Nov. 27, 1861. She was left an orphan in 1838 and went with her grand parents, Squire and Sally Pope, to Lee Co., Iowa, in 1839. Here she married in 1841, Lewis Clark Pope, son of S. S. Pope, (b. in Switzerland Co., Ind., Sep. 30, 1818, and died in Burlington, Kansas, in July, 1896). Children.

i. SQUIRE STOWELL POPE, b, June 22, 1842 and died Dec. 25 1843 in Van Buren Co., Iowa.

ii. MARY JERUSHA POPE, b. Jan. 23, 1845 in Van Buren Co., and now lives at Jacksonville, Fla. She married Edward Ware and has two children, William and Eva Ware.

iii. SARAH CHARLOTTE POPE, b. June 28, 1847 in Van Buren Co. She married —— Clark and lives at Waverly, Kansas.

iv. ALICE LOVINA POPE, b. Feb. 9, 1851 at Prophetstown, Ill.; m. Nov. 3, 1876, John J. Gladman, son of Wm. and Mary (Betts) Gladman b. July 31, 1850, in Lawrence Co., Ohio, and d. Oct. 8, 1915 at Geneseo, Ill.) Son, ——Roy E. Gladman. Address Cresco, Iowa.

v. LEWIS BENJAMIN POPE, b. May 21, 1855; at Geneseo, Ill.; m. March 4, 1876; Nellie E. Way, at Geneseo; address Claflin, Kansas. Children.

1. *W. E. Pope*, b. Dec. 12, 1876 at Geneseo.
2. *Minnie Pope*, b. Jan. 23, 1882 at Key West, Kansas.
3. *Lewis Miles Pope*, b. April 26, 1886, at Key West, Kansas.
4. *Lulu May Pope*, b. April 26, 1886 at Key West, Kansas.
5. *Roy Pope*, b. Jan. 21, 1888 at Key West, Kansas.
6. *Harry Benjamin Pope*, b. Mar. 7, 1896 at Key West, Kansas.

122.

LOVINA STOWELL[8], (*Jerusha C.*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Broome County, N. Y., Dec. 24, 1824 and died in Kinderhook, Ill., June 23, 1909. She married at Kinderhook Oct. 9, 1845, Cornelius Dilley, son of John J. and Sarah (Elwood) Dilley, (b. in Penn. Oct. 8, 1812; d. in Kinderhook, Ill., Aug. 27, 1883.)

Children, all born in Kinderhook:

i. Infant, b. July 8, 1846; d. the same day.

ii. SOPHIA DILLEY, b. Sep. 17, 1847; d. Aug. 20, 1849.

iii. JOHN JAMES DILLEY, b. Nov. 24, 1849; d. May 20, 1900; m. Mary Talbott in 1876.

iv. EMOGENE DILLEY, b. Feb. 1, 1852; d. Oct. 21, 1874; m. Dec. 28, 1871 W. R. Benson and had one child.

v. JASPER DILLEY, b. July 29, 1854, m. Sep. 26, 1883, Frances Viloa Onstott, Address: Barry, Ill. Children: Leota Emma, Elgin Leroy, Juanita May, Mary Lovina.

vi. WILLIAM DILLEY, b. Jan. 12, 1857; d. Feb. 11, 1857.

vii. EUGENE DILLEY, b. Nov. 28, 1858; d. Nov. 11, 1864.

viii. GEORGE DILLEY, b. Mar. 29, 1860; d. June 11, 1910; m. Oct. 25, 1893, Lena Farmer (d. Nov. 11, 1900). Children: Lela Marie and George Harold.

ix. Infant, b. and d. June, 1863.

x. CORNELIUS DILLEY, b. Oct. 9, 1864; m. Ella Packard, March 22, 1893.

123.

JOHN D. STOWELL[8], (*Jerusha C.*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in Broome County, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1829; d. in Hannibal, Mo., June ?, 1912. He married in Colona, Ill., Oct. 23, 1853, Sarah Poland Gove, daughter of David Poland and Hannah (Padelford) Gove (b. at Enfield, N. H., Feb, 22, 1833 and d. at Hannibal, Mo. March 3, 1908). Children:

i. ADELBERT JOHN, b. & d. at Colona, Ill., Aug. 1854.

ii. ALBERT DAVID, b. at Colona, Sep. 3, 1855; m. (1) at Hannibal, Mo., Sep. 3, 1891, Annie Eliza daughter of Henry C. and Armilla Amanda (Busby) Buchanan, (b. Feb. 18, 1860 at Hannibal): (2) at Hannibal, Aug. 12, 1896, Edna, daughter of Ira and Delia (Young) Mettler, (b. Creston, Ill., Nov. 16, 1862). Child: Annie Gene-

vieve Estella Stowell, b. at Hannibal, Aug. 8, 1892. Principal of the Central School at Hannibal.

iii. MARY ELVIRA SARAH, b. at Prophetstown, Ill., Aug. 15, 1859; m. at Polo, Ill., George Washington, son of John and Mary Jane (Schill) Baker, (b. June 4, 1850 at Dayton, Ohio). Address: Springfield, Mo.

iv. FRANCES EMMA, b. at Polo, Ill., Oct. 1, 1869; m. at Polo, Oct. 1, 1889, Osborn, son of William Sanford and Elvira (Mallory) Reed, (b. at Polo, June 8, 1864). Residence: Sullivan, Mo.

Children, born at Polo:

1. *Albert William Leslie Reed*, b. July 28, 1890.
2. *Christie Stowell Reed*, b. Oct. 21 ,1892; d. Aug. 24, 1893.
3. *Charles Amos Reed*, b. Feb. 8, 1894.
4. *Oneita Reed*, b. Oct. 24, 1896; d. Nov. 1, 1896.
5. *Francis Osborn Reed*, b. Oct. 23, 1897.
6. *Sarah Elvira Buena Vista Reed*, b. July 15, 1900.
7. *John Leroy Reed*, b. Mar. 23, 1908; d. March 25, 1908.

124.

JAMES DARWIN STOWELL[8], (*Jerusha C.*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born in New York State Jan. 1, 1832 and died in Sterling, Ill., March 31, 1891. He married at Prophetstown, Ill., April 1, 1858, Harriet, daughter of Heman and Eveline E. (Potter) Squires, (b. at Penn Yan, N. Y., Aug. 14, 1840 and died at Sterling, Ill., Nov. 6, 1895.)

Children:

i. FRANCES EVERETT, b. at Prophetstown, Ill., Dec. 20, 1858; d. June 8, 1879; m. Aug. 14, 1878, at Prophetstown, Alvin P. Richards, who lives at Mason City, Ill.

ii. ANNETTE AUGUSTA, b. at Prophetstown, July 29, 1861, m. Walter Edwin, son of Samuel E. and Sarah Ann (Bole) Rose, b. Dover, Mass., Feb. 16, 1858). Children, born at Sterling, Ill.:

1. *Alvin Walter Rose*, b. Dec. 29, 1885.
2. *William Rose*, b. Aug. 16, 1887; d. Aug. 23, 1887.
3. *James Verne Rose*, b. Nov. 3, 1888.
4. *Clara Hazel Rose*, b. Feb. 19, 1894.

iii. JFNNIE MAY, b. at Princeton, Iowa, Sep. 2, 1867; d. Prophetstown, Ill., Dec. 29, 1882.

iv. HATTIE, b. at Ft. Madison, Iowa, Oct. 3,1870; d. Oct. 24,1870.

125.

CHARLOTTE[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Jan. 18, 1802 and died March 31, 1878. She married Carlos Holcomb (d. Sep. 11, 1857, aged 64 years). (The first wife of Carlos Holcomb was named Mercy. She died July 9, 1822, aged 28 years. They had two children, Mariett and Charles.) The Holcomb family lived in Colesville, Broome County., New York. The father and mother died there and are buried near Tunnel. Children, order of birth uncertain.

i. NELSON I. HOLCOMB, b. 1823;d. 1876 at Denver, Col. Doctor at Nauvoo, Ill. Surgeon in army. Two children, Orlin and Ella. Orlin died at Hastings, Minn., in 1915. His children were named

POPE HOMESTEAD WHERE FIVE GENERATIONS OF POPES HAVE LIVED. COLUMBUS QUARTER, N. Y.

George, William, Louis and Ruth. Ella married —— Van Inwegen and has George, Case, Lewis and Martin. She lives in Spokane, Wash.

126. ii. CASSANDA HOLCOMB, b. May 1, 1827; d. Feb. 21, 1903.

127. iii. SUSAN HOLCOMB, b —— —— ——; d. Aug. 2, 1912, at the age of 82.

iv. ADA HOLCOMB, —— —. ——; d. in infancy.

128. v. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA HOLCOMB, b. June 7, 1830; living.

vi. ALMIRA HOLCOMB, died young.

vii. ELIZA VICTORIA HOLCOMB, —— —. ——; d. 1908. Married (1) Frank B. Paddleford. (He enlisted in the Civil War and never returned.) (2) C. W. Button, they lived near Binghamton, N. Y. Children by first marriage: Charlotte (m. Lee Ellis and lives in Syracuse, N. Y.) and Libbie (m. —— Hoadley and lives in New York City.

129. viii. IMOGENE HOLCOMB, b. Dec. 23, 1840; d. Aug. 5, 1908.

ix. ELLA J. HOLCOMB, b. —— —, ——; d. July 4, 1914; m. Henry F. Truitt of Binghamton, N. Y. He was a merchant. They left two sons, Frank H. and J. E. Truitt. They are dealers in shoes and shoe store supplies in Binghamton under the firm name of Truitt Brothers. Frank H. was elected Mayor of Binghamton in 1914.

x. CHANCY HOLCOMB, —— —, ——; d. when twenty-eight years old at Independence, Iowa,. Married Julia A. Fonda. Dealer in butter and eggs. No children.

126.

CASSANDA[8] HOLCOMB, (*Charlotte*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born May 1, 1827; d. Feb. 21, 1903 at Lenox, Iowa; m. April 8, 1852, Wm. B. Hanson, of Circleville, Ohio (d. April 3, 1887 in Ill.) Soldier of Mexican War. Traveling salesman. Died from effects of bite of mad dog. They had four children.

i. ROBERT MONROE HANSON, b. Feb. 27, 1853; m. Anna E. Hosford, Jan. 1, 1880. He is a retired farmer living in St. Joseph, Mo. Children, Myrtle, Olive and Roy Edwin.

ii. OPHELIA C. HANSON, b. —— —, 1853 in Hamilton, Ill., moved to Iowa in August 1880. Married (1) Feb. 24, 1881, James A. Eiker (d. Sep. 13, 1896), (2) Oct. 2, 1911, Henry G. Bates. Children of Ophelia and James: Artie A. Eiker (m. Delma Morley) and Fleta F. Eiker (m. Louis G. Simons, Nov. 10, 1910). Home at Clarinda, Iowa.

iii. ALELIA B. HANSON, b. Nov. 18, 1860; m. Oct. 18, 1882, Alfred H. Massey (d. Feb. 1916); d. Feb. 2, 1899. Two children, Laura (d. Aug. 9, 1914) and Marion who lives in South Dakota.

127.

SUSAN[8] HOLCOMB, (*Charlotte*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Died Aug. 2, 1912 at the age of 82; married Ransom P. Merrell. Children:

i. LEWIS J. MERRELL, b. June 30, 1851; m. Aggie C. Kennedy Jan. 18, 1878. Home at Johnson City, N. Y.

ii. LOUISE MERRELL, b. June 20, 1855; m. Hudson Chamberlain, Feb. 22, 1877, live at Afton, N. Y.

iii. LIBBIE MERRELL, b. June 20, 1855; m. Albert P. Way, Dec. 7, 1881. Residence Harpursville, N. Y.

iv. CORA MERRELL, b. —— —, 1858; m. Elmer Tracy, Jan. 19, 1887. Home in Afton, N. Y.

v. WILLIAM MERRELL, b. —— —, 1861; m. Cora Post, Dec. 16, 1885. He resides at Harpursville, N. Y.

vi. EDWIN MERRELL, b. —— —, 1864; m. Mrs. Kate Davis, Oct. 25, 1894. Lives at Collins, Iowa.

vii. ALICE MERRELL, b. —— —, 1868; m. Lewis Gross, Oct. 8, 1891, and makes her home in Colorado.

128.

CHARLOTTE[8] AUGUSTA HOLCOMB, (*Charlotte*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born June 7, 1830, living in San Francisco, Cal. Married Henry P. Ames, and moved to Wisconsin in 1856. Their home was in Prescott. Mr. Ames was an attorney and politician, holding many public offices. He was Sheriff, County Treasurer and County Judge. Was holding the last office at the time of his death on March 29, 1885. A son, Eugene C. Ames, died Jan 16, 1916, at Ellsworth, Wis.

129.

IMOGENE[8] HOLCOMB, (*Charlotte*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Dec. 23, 1840; m. Daniel Hanson, brother of William B. Hanson, who married her sister, Cassanda, on April 23, 1866. He was an extensive farmer who lived at Elvaston, Ill. She died Aug. 5, 1908. Children:

i. GRACE MAY HANSON, b. May 28, 1867; m. to Melvin C. Hall, Oct. 6, 1887. Home, Mt. Pleasant, Iowa. Occupation, Lumberman. They have two children, Marguerite (b. March 30, 1895; m. to J. Russell Weir, Oct. 30, 1915; home, Mt. Pleasant, Iowa), and Hazel Joy (b. March 2, 1907).

ii. MINNIE HANSON, b. Oct. 4, 1870; m. to Homer G. Williams, June 1, 1893; home, Hamilton, Ill.; occupation, banker. They have three children: Homer Hanson (b. April 3, 1894), Grace, (b. July 15, 1900), and Daniel Franklin (b. July 30, 1904).

iii. CLINTON DEWITT HANSON, b. Feb. 21, 1872; m. Mattie Baldon, Nov. 28, 1892; home, Mackinaw, Ill.; occupation, lumberman. They have two children, Gladys (b. Sep. 15, 1896), and Harold, (b. May 10, 1901.)

iv. FREDERICK HANSON, b. June 4, 1875; m. Lida Marshall, June 10, 1903; home, Elvaston, Ill., occupation, farmer. They have three children. Esther (b. Sep. 10, 1906), Daniel, (b. Nov. 15, 1909), and Imogene (b. April 23, 1912).

130.

ISAAC TRACY[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Aug. 13, 1811 in Oswego County, New York, married Jan. 28, 1834, in Steuben County, N. Y., to Mary Ann Rathburn, daughter of Washington and Eunice Rathburn, (b. March 15, 1814 in Oswego County, N. Y., and d. Dec. 30, 1886 at Princeton, Iowa). Starting West with his young wife, he floated down the Alleghany and Ohio Rivers on a raft and then sailed up the Mississippi to Quincy, Ill., where he landed in 1836. In a short

time they removed to West Point, Hancock County, Ill., and in 1840, at a time when Indians were more plentiful in the country than white men, to Denmark, Iowa. In 1842 they went up the Mississippi to Scott, Iowa, there they settled at Pleasant Valley. Mr. Pope was a successful farmer owning 400 acres of land. He had other business interests. He died at Pleasant Valley March 17, 1863. After this his widow lived with their daughter, Melvina (Pope) Fanning at Princeton, Iowa, until her decease. Children:

131. i. SARAH JANE, b. Jan. 14, 1835; d. ——, —, 1912.
ii. SQUIRE EDWIN, b. Aug. 14, 1837; d. Sep. 1, 1838.
iii. DANIEL TRACY, b. June 19, 1839; d. Sep. 28, 1842.
iv. WILLIAM HENRY HARRISON, b. Oct. 12, 1840; d. Feb. 20, 1894. In 1861 he enlisted in Company C of the Second Iowa Cavalry and was engaged in many skirmishes and battles before he was discharged after three years of service. Oct. 31, 1872, he was united in marriage to Mary A. Allen, daughter of William and Martha Allen. One son, Frank Elroy, was born to them on Feb. 16, 1876. He married Myrtle Coy in 1899. He lives in Davenport, Iowa.
v. MARY ALVIRA, b. Feb. 3, 1843; d. Sep. 10, 1843.
vi. MELVINA ANN, b. Jan. 30, 1845; d. May 28, 1912. She married (1) at Pleasant Valley, Iowa, on Oct. 31, 1864, John A. Fanning, son of Andrew and Mary Ann (Campbell) Fanning (d. 1892); (2) L. R. Walker, Oct. 12, 1892. She lives at Princeton, Iowa. No children.
132. vii. JAMES KNOX, b. April 4, 1846; living.
133. viii. GEORGE WASHINGTON, b. May 2, 1851; living.
ix. MARY ALVIRA, b. Feb. 24, 1853; d. Sep. 17, 1853.

131.

SARAH JANE[8] POPE, (*Issac Tracy*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Steuben County, N. Y., Jan. 14, 1835; m. at Pleasant Valley, Iowa, Feb. 24, 1855, to James W., son of Norman and Emily (Gilman) Wood (d. 1908). She died in Nov., 1912. They lived at Princeton, Iowa. Children, all born at Princeton, except the first:

i. CELESTE JANE WOOD, b. Dec. 18, 1859 at Pleasant Valley; m. at Princeton, June 28, 1888, to Vance Poston. They had James Alford Poston (b. July 13, 1889; d. Feb. 3, 1890) and Ida May Poston (b. July 12, 1890).
ii. WILLIS GEORGE WOOD, b. April 14, 1865; m. Jan. 22, 1889, Laura Blucker. Children: Anna Laura (b. Jan. 23, 1890) and Willis (b. May 15, 1892).
iii. CHARLES AUGUSTUS WOOD, b. Nov. 11, 1866.
iv. HERBERT NORMAN WOOD, b. Feb. 8, 1871.
v. SARAH MELVINA WOOD, b. April 18, 1873.
vi. JOHN ELLSWORTH WOOD, b. Nov. 20, 1877.

132.

JAMES KNOX[8] POPE, (*Isaac Tracy*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 4, 1846 in Linn Co., Iowa; m. Sep. 15, 1870 at Laclede, Mo., Mary Adaline, daughter of James M. and Mary A. (Marsh) Green. Mr. Pope now lives in Davenport, Iowa.

i. MELLIE ANN, b. March 28, 1874 at Laclede, Mo.; m. in 1902 to J. B. Hovey (b. in Cedar Co., Iowa, March 12, 1872). No children.

ii. JAMES WALLER, b. Sep. 20, 1877 in Butler, Scott Co., Iowa; m. in 1902 Jane Henry (b. in St. Louis, Mo., April 7, 1880).

Children, all born in Douglass County, So. Dakota:

1. *Anna Marie*, b, Sep. 25, 1904.
2. *Everett M.*, b. April 13, 1906.
3. *Mildred L.*, b. Aug. 19, 1907.
4. *Marion E.*, b. Aug. 19, 1908.
5. *Harry R.*, b. Nov. 6, 1910.
6. *Jay Kenneth*, b. June 28, 1915.

iii. ISAAC TRACY, b. Dec. 22, 1880 at Pleasant Valley, Iowa; m. Oct. 8, 1903 Hattie Miller. Two sons, Vernon Tracy (b. May 6, 1905) and Leroy E. (b. April 9, 1906.)

iv. ROY EVERETT, b. April 19, 1885 at Princeton, Iowa. Not married.

v. LURIE MYRTLE, b. Jan. 3, 1890 in Butler, Iowa. Not married.

133.

GEORGE WASHINGTON[8] POPE, (*Isaac Tracy*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 2, 1851 in Linn County, Iowa; m. Feb. 6, 1873, Anna Marie Van Epps, daughter of John Van Epps, (d. April 13, 1913). He is a successful farmer at Pleasant Valley, Iowa.

Children, all born at Pleasant Valley:

i. MARY MELVINA, b. Oct. 5, 1874; m. Nov. 5, 1896, C. F. L. Clemons.

ii. GERTRUDE ANGEL, b. Aug. 17, 1876; m. Feb. 22, 1896, F. L. Schumacher.

iii. JOHN ERNEST, b. Feb. 3, 1883. Unmarried.

iv. HANNAH ELSIE, b. Feb. 1, 1887; m. March 24, 1910 to John Havill. Residence, Davenport, Iowa.

134.

DANIEL NASH[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Exeter, Otsego County, N. Y., Oct. 9, 1812. Married Mary Hedges (d. July 14, 1915 at the age of 91), in Scott County, Iowa, Sep. 9, 1841. He was a farmer and lived in Clarksville, Butler County, Iowa. He died March 17, 1880. Mrs. Pope lived with her daughter, Jessie V. (Pope) Wamsley for over 30 years. Children:

i. CLARINDA, b. Oct. 31, 1842 in Scott Co., Iowa; d. May 30, 1885. She married George Barber in 1863 and had one son, Charles Barber.

ii. SARAH, b. Jan. 12, 1846; d. July 18, 1896; July 15, 1864 she married Myron Rowe (d. June 7, 1910) in Clarksville, Iowa. One daughter, Edith May Rowe.

iii. MARY EMILY, b. April 30, 1840; d. Nov. 2, 1905. She married (1) George Paisal (d. July 30, 1899 in Clarksville, Iowa), (2) Daniel Dake. One child, Gertrude Paisal, who married Oscar Roshford and lives in Burbank, Cal.

iv. JAMES WILLIAM OSCAR, b. Jan. 13, 1851; d. Oct. 2, 1883. Not married.

v. GEORGE DAYTON, b. Aug. 7, 1853; d. Sep. 14, 1854.

vi. WILLIE, b. Aug. 14, 1855; d. Aug. 14, 1855.

vii. MILLY, b. Jan. 8, 1857; d. Jan. 29, 1857.

viii. CHARLOTTE L., b. Sep. 13, 1858; living. Married (1) Ed Shaw, Sept. 23, 1873; (2) J. W. Hoffman, April 8, 1903. By the first marriage she has two daughters, Ethel and Lulu. By the second marriage one daughter, Fanny.

ix. JESSIE V., b. April 3, 1863; m. Oct. 4, 1881, Pierce Wamsley (d. Feb. 7, 1909). They had three children, Lettie Mae (d. July 17, 1903), Vera Marie, (m. Ivan Jepson, Jan. 7, 1914) and Raymond Pierce who is 18 years of age. They live near Clarksville, Iowa.

135.

CASSANDRA[8] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Jan 2, 1815 in Oswego County, N. Y.; m. Tompkins Mallett (b. May 4, 1813; d. at the age of 78) at Quincy, Ill., Feb. 12, 1837. They resided at Ft. Madison, Iowa, where all of their children were born, later removing to Watertown, So. Dakota, where they lived until their death. She passed away April 14, 1898. Children:

i. ORANGE MALLETT, b. Nov. 28, 1838; d. Dec. 4, 1840.

136. ii. JEANETTE MALLETT, b. April 2, 1841; living.

iii. OSCAR M. MALLETT, b. March 1, 1845; d. Sep. 22, 1908. Married Jennie Wilmarth (b. Oct. 13, 1847 at Marshall, Mich.,) on June 1, 1871. George Oscar is their only child. He was born at Ottumwa, Iowa, Jan. 9, 1875, and resides at Hammond, Ind. Oscar Mallett was a railroad man for the most of his life. He was employed by the Michigan Central in Chicago from which place he moved to Hammond, Ind., in 1893 as agent for that company. This position he retained until a few years before his death.

137. iv. ELLA MALLETT, b. April 5, 1850; d. Nov. 9, 1901.

136.

JEANNETTE[8] MALLETT, (*Cassandra*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Ft. Madison, Iowa, April 2, 1841; m. (1) W. D. Hoagland, (d. in Iowa many years ago) at Ft. Madison, Sep. 1, 1856; (2) S. M. Burdick, Nov. 30, 1875. Mr. and Mrs. Burdick reside at Los Angeles, Cal. Mr. Burdick has been engaged on refrigerator and cold storage plants but more recently in the cement business. Children, by first marriage:

i. CARRIE B. HOAGLAND, b. June 12, 1857; m. George Kent. To this union two children were born, Mabel Kent, who died in infancy, and Roscoe Kent, who now lives in New Jersey and with whom his mother makes her home.

ii. KATE HOAGLAND, b. Oct. 1, 1859; d. Nov. 20, 1891. She married William D. Mann of Chicago, Ill., and one child was born to them. William D. Mann, Jr. He is unmarried and lives in St. Paul, Minn. He was born shortly before his mother's death.

iii. GRACE E. HOAGLAND, b. Aug. 8, 1863. She married Charles Jaheriss by whom she had three children. Two died in infancy. The other named, Minnie Jaheriss, lives in Grand Forks, North Dakota, and is unmarried. The mother died about 1905 and is buried at St. Paul, Minn.

Child, by second marriage:

iv. RALPH MALLETT BURDICK, b. Aug. 30, 1876; lives at Los Angeles, Cal.

137.

ELLA[8] MALLETT (*Cassandra*[7], *Aquire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Ft. Madison, Iowa, April 5, 1850; m. at the same place, Dec. 13, 1865, Mortimer D. Flint (d. Sep. 2, 1907) of Iola, Wis. He was a soldier and non-commissioned officer, serving as commissary sergeant in the 38th Wisconsin Regiment of Infantry throughout the Civil War. At its close he engaged in business at Burlington, Iowa, and later removed to Watertown South Dakota, where he was active in business affairs and was the owner of a hotel at the time of his death. Ella (Mallett) Flint died at this place Nov. 9, 1901. Children:

i. MARIAN ANETE FLINT, b. Sep. 28, 1869; m. Sep. 20, 1892, Dr. E. C. Adams (d. April 4, 1911) at St. Paul. They afterwards lived at Watertown, South Dakota, where the following children were born:
   1. *Marian Violet Adams*, b. June 27, 1896; d. Jan. 9, 1900.
   2. *Edward Mortimer Adams*, b. Aug. 16, 1899.
   3. *Rupert Merlin Adams*, b. Nov. 8, 1904.

   She now lives in Minneapolis.

ii. BLANCHE ANGEL FLINT, b. Sep. 28, 1869; d. in infancy.

iii. KATHERINE ADELE FLINT, b. Dec. 4, 1878; m. Cyrus Clay Carpenter Aug. 10, 1898. Mr. Carpenter is a lawyer. He was appointed Register of the U. S. Land Office by Pres. Roosevelt and reappointed by Pres. Taft but resigned to become Judge of the 12th Judicial Circuit of South Dakota. He gave up this position Sep. 1, 1913, to engage in the practice of his profession at Mobridge, So. Dakota. Present home is Watertown, So. Dakota. Children:
   1. *Cyrus Clay Carpenter, Jr.*, b. Aug. 18, 1899. Student in Shattuck Military School at Fairbault, Minn.
   2 and 3. *Doris Adele* and *Dorothy Ellen Carpenter*, b. June 14, 1904.
   4. *Lee Carpenter*, b. Dec. 31, 1914.

iv. RAYMOND B. FLINT, b. April 12, 1885. Resides at Anaconda, Mont. No family.

138.

WILLIAM MONROE[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Colesville, Broome County, N. Y., March 17, 1818; m. Catherine McBride, (b. March 10, 1822 in Wayne County, Ohio; d. Jan 16, 1878). He died in Utah, Jan 13, 1909. Children:

i. WYATT, b. 1842 at Nauvoo, Ill.; d. 1844.

ii. CHARLOTTE, b. Dec. 19, 1844 at Nauvoo; d. Sep. 17, 1901. She married (1) Daniel Brown (b. 1840; d. about 1875). They resided at Grantsville, Tooele Co., Utah. They had three children, born at Grantsville, Lottie Brown (b. about 1866), Daniel Brown, Jr., (b. about 1868) and Daniellette Brown (b. about 1870). The two last died young. For her second husband she married Emmanuel Bagley (b. about 1840; d. about 1911). They resided at Grantsville. They had seven children, the first three born in Grantsville and the last four in Idaho: Cassie (b. about 1881), Henriette, (b. 1883), Joseph (b. 1885, d. young), Sarah (b. 1887), Samuel (b. 1888), Joseph, (b. 1890), and Hester, (b. 1892).

139. iii. OSCAR MONROE, b. Aug. 19, 1846; living.
148. iv. CASANDA, b. Dec. 19, 1848; living.
155. v. WILLIAM HARRISON, b. April 26, 1850; living.
vi. MARY ISABELLA, b. Dec. 10, 1851 in Appanoose Co., Iowa. Married Emmanuel Bagley, (b. about 1840; d. about 1911). He lived in Grantsville. Children, all born in Utah: Mary Ellen, Emmanuel, Jr., Katie, Daniel, Nancy, Minty, John, Asa, Sarah, Elias, Elenor, Frances, and Matilda.
vii. SARAH CATHERINE, b. 1854 in Grantsville, Utah, and died in 1854.
viii. MARTHA, b. 1855 in Grantsville; deceased. She married William Burrell (b. about 1850 in Scotland). Children, born in Utah: Mary, Clara, William Monroe, Laura, George, Casanda and Laverna
ix. HULDAH JANE, b. Aug. 4, 1857 at Grantsville, Utah. She married Emmanuel Bagley (b. about 1840). Lived at Grantsville and had the following children: Laura, George, Eli, Martha, Elizabeth, Ezra, Nathan and Parley.
x. DANIEL LE GRANDE, b. May 8, 1861; living at Grantsville; m. Mary Jane McMurray (b. about 1862). Children, born in Utah: Clara, Mamey, Bert, Floyd, Lelon, Melvina and three younger sons.
xi. ARMINTA, b. July 23, 1862 at Grantsville. Married William McGee Harris (b. about 1860) of Richmond, Utah. One child, Arminta Harris born and died in March, 1883. The mother died March 17, 1883.

139.

OSCAR MONROE[8] POPE, (*William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 19, 1846 at Nauvoo, Ill.; m. April 1, 1865 Margaret Elizabeth Brower (b. Aug. 19, 1849 at Sacramento, Cal.) Children, born at Richmond, Cache Co., Utah:
i. CATHERINE ELIZABETH, b. May 7, 1867; d. Aug. 14, 1867.
140. ii. MARY ANN, b. May 16, 1869; living.
141. iii. MARGARET MAY, b. May 14, 1872; living.
iv. JOHN WILLIAM, b. Jan. 16, 1873; died the same day.
142. v. OSCAR MONROE, JR., b. Feb. 5, 1874; living.
143. vi. MABLE ETTA, b. Feb. 3, 1877; living.
144. vii. LEONA, b. July 7, 1878; living.
145. viii. GEORGE, b. April 14, 1881; living.
146. ix. DANIEL ARIAH, b. April 7, 1883; d. April 9, 1914.
x. FLOYD, b. April 14, 1885; d. March 14, 1905.
147. xi. LUELLA HORTENCE, b. June 27, 1889; living.

140.

MARY ANN[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 16, 1869 at Richmond, Utah; m. Joseph William Rawlins (b. March 4, 1864 at Draper, Utah). Children, the first eight born at Lewiston, Utah, and the others at Cornish, Utah:
i. ARMINTA LALENE RAWLINS, b. July 3, 1886; not living.
ii. WILLIAM GLENN RAWLINS, b. June 11, 1888.
iii. HARVEY EUGENE RAWLINS, b. Feb. 14, 1891.
iv. ATHEL MUNRO RAWLINS, b. June 18, 1893.

v. LURA RAWLINS, b. July 18, 1895.
vi. JOSEPH ELDORIS RAWLINS, b. May 13, 1897.
vii. MABLE RAWLINS, b. Feb. 8, 1900.
viii. LA VELL RAWLINS, b. Sep. 8, 1902.
ix. MARGARET RAWLINS, b. April 17, 1905.
x. CLAWSON RAWLINS, b. June 3, 1907.
xi. VIVIAN RAWLINS, b. April 29, 1909.

141.

MARGARET MAY[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 14, 1872; m. Eli Williams, (b. about 1870 at Brigham City, Utah). Children:

i. HARRIET MAY WILLIAMS, b. Feb. 7, 1892 at Lewiston, Utah.
ii. ESTELLA WILLIAMS, b. Sep. 23, 1894 at Coveville, Utah.
iii. RAYMOND ELI WILLIAMS, b. March 28, 1896 at Coveville, Utah.
iv. FLOYD WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 28, 1898 at Coveville, Utah.
v. WALLACE MUNRO WILLIAMS, b. Jan. 25, 1901 at Lewiston, Utah.
vi. DENZEL WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 10, 1903 at Lewiston, Utah.
vii. ELDORIS WILLIAMS, b. May 31, 1906 at Coveville, Utah.
viii. ADALINE WILLIAMS, b. Jan. 19, 1908 at Coveville, Utah.
ix. ELDON WILLIAMS, b. Feb. 10, 1910 at Coveville, Utah.
x. GEORGE WILLIAMS, b. March 8, 1912 at Coveville, Utah.

142.

OSCAR MONROE[9] POPE, JR., (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 5, 1874; m. Laura L. Burbank, (b. Nov. 7, 1874 at Deweyville, Utah.) Children:

i. ARIEL MUNRO, b. March 5, 1895 at Lewiston, Utah.
ii. DELLA JANE, b. March 24, 1897 at Lewiston, Utah.
iii. MARGARET LELLA, b. May 20, 1899 at Ora, Idaho.
iv. CLEO, b. Nov. 18, 1901, at Lewiston, Utah.
v. EVA, b. Mar. 5, 1903, at Lewiston, Utah.
vi. LURA OPAL, b. Sep. 5, 1905 at Lewiston, Utah.
vii. OSCAR LLOYD, b. July 31, 1909 at Lewiston, Utah.

143.

MABLE ETTA[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 3, 1877; m. John Bergesen (b. Nov. 7, 1874 at Lewiston, Utah). Children.

i. VELVA LEONA BERGESEN, b. Aug. 1, 1898 at Lewiston, Utah.
ii. JOHN GOLDEN BERGESEN, b. March 5, 1901 at Richmond, Utah.
iii. LENNA BERGESEN, b. April 9, 1903 at Richmond, Utah.
iv. THYRA BERGESEN, b. July 1, 1904 at Lewiston, Utah.
v. LAVORA BERGESEN, b. Sep. 2, 1905 at Lewiston, Utah.
vi. OSCAR AGRIPPA BERGESEN, b. May 1, 1908 at McCammon, Idaho.
vii. MABLE ELIZA BERGESEN, b. Sep. 21, 1910 at McCammon, Idaho.
viii. REX BERGESEN, b. about 1912 at Boise, Idaho.
ix. FLORENCE BERGESEN, b. 1914 at Boise, Idaho.

144.

LEONA[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 7, 1878; m. Parley Franklin Smith, (b. March

15, 1877 at Lewiston, Utah). Children: born at Lewiston:
i. ARTELL SMITH, b. Aug. 5, 1902.
ii. THELMA SMITH, b. Oct. 9, 1903.
iii. MELBA SMITH, b. July 7, 1905.
iv. BETHEA SMITH, b. Sep. 8, 1907.

145.

GEORGE[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 14, 1881; m. Viola May Karren, (b. Dec. 2, 1882 at Lewiston, Utah.) Children, born at Lewiston:
i. VONDA MAY, b. March 17, 1904.
ii. GEORGE LANGLEY, b. Dec. 19, 1908.
iii. REBA, b. Dec. 22, 1911.
iv. VALERE, b. Oct. 17, 1914.

146.

DANIEL ARIAH[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 7, 1883; d. April 9, 1914; m. July 6, 1901 Almeda Rigby, (b. Sep. 1, 1883 at Lewiston, Utah). Children:
i. ARLAND RILEY, b. March 31, 1902 at Lewiston.
ii. MARGARET LADELLA, b. May 21, 1904 at Star Valley, Wyoming.
iii. AVIS, b. Dec. 31, 1911 at Lewiston.

147.

LUELLA HORTENCE[9] POPE, (*Oscar Monroe*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born June 27, 1889; m. Carlos Daniel Glover, (b. Dec. 31, 1884 at Lewiston). Children, all born at Lewiston:
i. MAURICE GLOVER, b. Oct. 23, 1908.
ii. EVELYN GLOVER, b. April 16, 1910.
iii. HOWARD GLOVER, b. Oct. 17, 1911.
iv. HYLDA GLOVER, b. Sep. 16, 1913.
v. RALPH GLOVER, b. March, 1915; d. Dec. 2, 1915.

148.

CASANDA[8] POPE, (*William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 19, 1848 in Appanoose Co., Iowa; m. Zera Whittle, (b. March 21, 1843 in Nauvoo, Ill). Children born in Richmond, Utah:
i. ZERA WHITTLE, JR., b. July 29, 1866; d. July 29, 1866.
149. ii. CATHERINE WHITTLE, b. June 17, 1867.
150. iii. MARYETTE WHITTLE, May 2, 1869.
151. iv. EMELINE WHITTLE, b. Aug. 18, 1871.
152. v. WILLIAM MONROE WHITTLE, b. July 27, 1873.
vi. ARMINTA WHITTLE, b. May 29, 1875; d. Nov. 18, 1877.
153. vii. GEORGE LEVI WHITTLE, b. April 13, 1877.
viii. LEO WHITTLE, b. March 22, 1879; d. July 10, 1898.
ix. DON POPE WHITTLE, b. March 3, 1881; m. Mable Frew, (b. April 5, 1882 at Franklin, Idaho.) One child, Eva Whittle, born March 22, 1909 at Fairview, Idaho.
154. x. ZERELA WHITTLE, b. April 5, 1883.

149.

CATHERINE[9] WHITTLE, (*Casanda*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born June 17, 1867; m. Brigham Pond, (b. June 9, 1853 in Salt Lake City). Children:

i. RUFUS POND, b. Dec. 23, 1888 at Oakley, Idaho; m. Cora Stocks, (b. April 23, 1889 at Lewiston, Utah). Children, Roma, (b. June 27, 1911 at Bench, Idaho), and Roland Stocks, (b. July 2, 1914 at Lewiston, Utah).

ii. ZERA WHITTLE POND, b. Sep. 15, 1889 at Lewiston; m. Eva Stocks, (b. Nov. 10, 1891 at Lewiston). One child, Claire Brigham, (b. March 19, 1914 at Lewiston).

iii. HORACE RAYMOND POND, b. June 8, 1893, Fairview, Idaho.

iv. PRESTON POND, b. May 18, 1895, Fairview, m. Roberta Price, (b. about 1891 at Lewiston). Two children, Dorothy, (b. Aug. 24, 1914) and Vaughn Maurice, (b. Sep. 12, 1915).

v. BLANCHE POND, b. Dec. 18, 1897 at Fairview.

vi. GEORGE STILMAN POND, b. Aug. 21, 1901, Fairview.

vii. EDITH POND, b. Jan. 9, 1904 at Lewiston.

viii. ABIGAIL POND, b. June 4, 1906 at Lewiston.

ix. HOWARD MARTIN POND, b. March 27, 1909 at Lewiston.

150.

MARYETTE[9] WHITTLE, (*Casanda*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 2, 1869; m. William H. Telford, (b. March 24, 1865 at Richmond, Utah). Children born in Lewiston:

i. WILLIAM CYRIL TELFORD, b. Sep. 23, 1888; d. Jan. 10, 1891.

ii. BRYANT TELFORD, b. Dec. 14, 1890.

iii. NELLE DODDS TELFORD, b. Oct. 9, 1893; d. Feb. 8, 1895.

iv. ZOIE TELFORD, b. Feb. 21, 1895.

v. CECIL VON TELFORD, b. April 11, 1898.

vi. CERVERA TELFORD, b. July 6, 1900; d. July 29, 1900.

vii. CASANDA TELFORD, b. Aug. 8, 1901.

viii. SARAH MATILDA TELFORD, b. Sep. 27, 1903.

ix. ALTA TELFORD, b. Aug. 14, 1907; d. Oct. 20, 1907.

x. BRIGHAM H. TELFORD, b. Jan. 18, 1909.

xi. MARYETTE TELFORD, b. April 9, 1911.

xii. HELLEN TELFORD, b. June 15, 1913.

151.

EMELINE[9] WHITTLE, (*Casanda*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug.18, 1871; m. to Joseph Hollis Egbert, (b. Aug. 20, 1870 at St. Joseph, Nev.) Children, all except the first born at Marysville, Idaho:

i. JOSEPHINE EGBERT, b. April 2, 1895 at Lewiston, Utah.

ii. HOLLIS RUSS EGBERT, b. Dec. 16, 1896.

iii. ARMINTA EGBERT, b. April 15, 1898.

iv. BESSIE EGBERT, b. March 4, 1900.

v. THELMA EGBERT, b. Feb. 6, 1902.

vi. ZERA NEWTON EGBERT, b. Feb. 6, 1904.

vii. CASANDA EGBERT, b. Sep. 6, 1906.

viii. HERSCHEL WHITTLE EGBERT, b. June 21, 1908.

152.

WILLIAM MONROE[9] WHITTLE, (*Casanda*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 27, 1873; m. Bertha E. Thompson, (b. June 6, 1879 at Richmond, Utah). Children born at Fairview, Idaho:

i. LEO THOMPSON, b. Sep. 15, 1901.
ii. CYRIL MONROE, b. Sep. 26, 1902.
iii. PERRY DANIEL, b. Nov. 28, 1903.
iv. IRVINE, b. Jan. 6, 1905.
v. MERLIN T., b. April 23, 1906.
vi. REVA, b. Feb. 19, 1912.
vii. LETHA, b. Sep. 22, 1914.

153.

GEORGE LEVI[9] WHITTLE, (*Casanda*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 13, 1877; m. Callie Frances. Children, born in Fairview, Idaho:

i. HORACE YEATTS, b. Sep. 2, 1903.
ii. ZERA THOMAS, b. June 1, 1907; d. June 1, 1907.
iii. VERA VIRGINIA, b. Aug. 14, 1909.
iv. CASANDA, b. Aug. 19, 1911; d. Aug. 19, 1911.
v. GEORGE, b. June 3, 1915; d. June 3, 1915.

154.

ZERELLA[9] WHITTLE, (*Casanda*[8], *William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 5, 1883; m. Frederick Charles Rose, (b. Feb. 29, 1878 at Charlton, Kent, England). Children:

i. LEONARD ROSE, b. April 20, 1910, Fairview, Idaho.
ii. COROL ROSE, b. March 3, 1912, Fairview.
iii. DOUGLAS ROSE, b. Sep. 9, 1914, Weston, Idaho.

155.

WILLIAM HARRISON[8] POPE, (*William Monroe*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 26, 1850 at Wappelnew, Appanoose Co., Iowa; m. (1) Melvina McMurray, (b. about 1851 at Grantsville, Utah).
Children born at Grantsville:

i. JULIA, b. about 1871.
ii. DELA, b. about 1873.
iii. WYATT, b. about 1875.
iv. HOMER, b. about 1877.
v. WALLACE, b. about 1878.

Married (2) Matilda Creager, (b. about 1852 in Virginia.)
Children born at Lewiston, Utah:

vi. PERLEY, b. about 1885.
vii. IVA, b. about 1887.
viii. LOLA, b. about 1888.

156.

ROBERT HARPER[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Broome Co., New York, May 2, 1821. He moved with his parents to Steuben Co., N. Y., Quincy, Ill., and finally about 1839 to Denmark, Lee Co., Iowa, where he remained until 1843 when he settled on a farm at

Pleasant Valley in Scott Co., Iowa. He afterwards engaged in mercantile business at Crow Creek, LeClaire and Princeton of that state. Later he engaged in real estate business at Le Claire. He established two warehouses at Princeton in 1862. These were among the first on the upper Mississippi. Mr. Pope is described as a man of fine personal appearance of strong positive character and unblemished integrity, liberal and always willing to spend his time and money to promote the interests of his town or the public in general. On Feb. 25, 1852 at Le Claire, he married (1) Angeline Hannah, daughter of Bishop and Hannah Comstock Stebbins, who was born at New London, Conn., March 7, 1828, and died March 24, 1885 in Princeton. On Dec. 24, 1885 he married (2) at Kinderhook, Ill., Martha W. Griswold, (b. Feb. 22, 1857, at Buchanan, Mich.) Since Mr. Pope's death she has married again and is now known as Mrs. Martha Bridges. Her home is at Princeton. To the first marriage were born six children:

157. i. ALPHARETTA, b. Jan. 8, 1853.
ii. ADELBERT, b. April 3, 1855 at Princeton; d. Aug. 27, 1856.
iii. FRANK H., b. Nov. 25, 1858; m. Fannie James of Trempealeau, Wis., and has one daughter, Albertina. He lives at LaCrosse, Wis.
iv. CLARENCE, b. Jan. 12, 1862 at Princeton; d. April 18, 1864.
158. v. FRED B., b. March 15, 1864.
159. vi. WINFIELD SCOTT, b. July 2, 1867.

157.

ALPHARETTA[8] POPE, (*Robert Harper*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 8, 1853 at LeClaire, Wis.; m. Henry Garber, (d. Oct. 14, 1909) at Port Byron, Ill., July 16, 1873. Two sons were born to them:

i. ROBERT MICHAEL GARBER, b. April 10, 1874; d. Feb. 23, 1915. He married and had four children: Robert Harold, (b. Jan. 6, 1899), Norma Mae, (b. March 27, 1903), Leroy Wesley, (b. July 6, 1904), and Davis Avery, (b. March 4, 1911 and died Feb. 7, 1912.)
ii. SAMUEL RALPH GARBER, b. Jan. 24, 1891. Unmarried. Bookkeeper in the Iowa National Bank at Davenport, Iowa.

158.

FRED B.[8] POPE, (*Robert Harper*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 15, 1864 at Princeton; m. at Lyons, Iowa, Feb. 8, 1898, Mary E. Babbitts, (b. at Garden Plains, Ill., Oct. 13, 1879). This family lives at Council Bluffs, Iowa. Mr. Pope is employed to repair freight and passenger cars for a railroad. Children:

i. MARTHE LUANIE, b. March 24, 1900 at Princeton, Iowa.
ii. ANNA BELLE, b. Jan. 22, 1905 at Quincy, Ill.
iii. ROBERT HARPER, b. Aug. 18, 1907 at Carson, Iowa.
iv. ALBERTINA, b. July 25, 1909 at Oakland, Iowa.
v. ALBIRTINA, h. July 25, 1909 at Oakland, Iowa.
vi. FREDNA MARION, b. Feb. 3, 1912 at Avoca, Iowa.
vii. FREDERICK IRVING, b. Jan. 19, 1915 at Council Bluffs, Iowa.

159.

WINFIELD SCOTT[8] POPE, (*Robert Harper*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3],

Seth[2]). Born at Princeton, Iowa, July 2, 1867; m. Ida Beckel, (b. in LaCrosse, Wis., in 1868). They have three sons.

i. RUSSELL, b. July 19, 1891 at La Crosse. Now manager of a Life Insurance Company at Bay City, Mich.

ii. LESTER, b. April 8, 1894. Home at La Crosse.

iii. HARVEY, b. May 31, 1897. Home at La Crosse.

160.

JUSTUS[7] POPE, (*Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Broome Co., N. Y., Sep. 15, 1823. He moved with his parents to Steuben Co., and finally in the spring of 1835 to Quincy, Ill. In making this journey they floated down the Alleghany and Ohio Rivers on a raft, ascended the Mississippi to St. Louis on a steamer and drove teams from there to Quincy. In 1839 the family removed to Denmark, Iowa. In 1842 Justus settled in Pleasant Valley, Iowa, to which place three of his brothers had preceded him. Here he married, on Sep. 12, 1848, Sarah A., daughter of Norman and Emily (Gilman) Wood, (b. near Cameron, Steuben Co., N. Y., Nov. 14, 1827; d. at Princeton, Iowa, Nov. 12, 1896). Justus died on Feb. 6 of the same year. Both were members of the Lutheran Church and much respected. Children:

161. i. EMILY CORNELIA, b. July 1, 1849.

162. ii. LEWIS WILLIAM, b. 1854.

iii. HENRY LEONARD, b. Jan. 27, 1865; m. Emma K. Schmalz, (b. Dec. 9, 1865 at Princeton, Iowa). One child, Thelma Schmalz, was born at Davenport, Feb. 24, 1899. Mr. Pope is President and Manager of Tri-city Chemical Co., of Davenport, Iowa.

161.

EMILY CORNELIA[8] POPE, (*Justus*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Pleasant Valley, July 1, 1849; m. Nov. 29, 1868, at Princeton, Lloyd Chapman, (b. Marietta, Ohio, Nov. 22, 1846). Mr. Chapman is a veterinary surgeon and lives at Corning, Iowa. Children:

i. M. BELLE CHAPMAN, b. Oct. 18, 1869 in Princeton; d. May 15, 1893 at Bridgewater, Iowa.

ii. J. I. CHAPMAN, b. April 7, 1878 near Prescott, Iowa.

iii. BERTHA A. L. CHAPMAN, b. Feb. 26, 1883 at Corning; married to —— Colgan.

iv. C. MILDRED CHAPMAN, b. March 2, 1886 at Corning.

v. EDNA M. CHAPMAN, b. June 22, 1890 at Corning; m. to —— Thomas.

162.

LEWIS WILLIAM[8] POPE, (*Justus*[7], *Squire*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Pleasant Valley, Iowa, in 1854; m. Alice Cornelia Ingraham. They now live at Artesian, South Dakota on a ranch devoted to grain and stock raising. Children:

i. CHARLES A., married Maud D. McCann and has two children. He is a banker at Winifred, South Dakota.

ii. CLARA B., married Warren Johnston and lives on a farm near Le-Claire, Iowa. They have three sons.

iii. LEON A., married Rose Chandler and has one son. He is engaged in

banking with his younger brother, Lewis E., at Garden City, So. Dakota.

iv. LEWIS E., married Irene Graves.

v. ROLLIN O., unmarried. Lives with his parents.

163.

SETH POPE, (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Plainfield, Conn., Dec. 6, 1775; m. (1) Julia Angel, (2) Hannah May, (b. Aug. 8, 1780 in Woodstock, Conn.; d. Nov. 5, 1853 in Cortland, New York). Seth Pope was a farmer, inherited the homestead farm in Burlington and cared for his mother until her death. Afterward he moved to a farm two miles from Cortland, N. Y., where he died Jan. 3, 1857. His children, all born in Burlington, were as follows:

By the first marriage:—

i. ACHSIA, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——; m. Thomas Angel and had children named Elmira, Alonzo, Sarah, Prentice, and James. She lived and died in Hammondsport, N. Y. Prentice and James Angel lived in Hornell, N. Y. James was employed by a railroad company and lost one arm in its service.

ii. FRANCES, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——; m. Cyrus Palmer in Burlington, N. Y. Her two daughters were named Julia and Margaret. The latter married —— Newton. No children. The Palmers lived and died at Brockport, New York.

iii. DEBORAH, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——; m. —— Rowley and lived at Buffalo, N. Y. They had children named Jerusha, Julia and William. Deborah's mother died when she was born and she was reared by her uncle and aunt, William and Deborah Pope Monroe, and lived with them until her marriage.

By second marriage:

164. iv. JULIA EALY, b. Aug. 11, 1810; d. Feb. 2, 1844.

v. NATHANIEL BARNET, b. Jan. 8, 1812; d. July 25, 1877. Never married

165. vi. JOSEPH, b. July 24, 1814; d. Feb. —, 1899.

vii. JOHN, b. Nov. 6, 1816; d. —— —. 1838.

viii. LOIS, b. July 18, 1820; d. Feb. 17, 1895. Not married.

ix. PHOEBE, b. April 11, 1822; d. Oct. 23, 1860. Never married.

166. x. JERUSHA, b. April 24, 1824; d. July 13, 1904.

xi. ESTHER, b. May 25, 1825; d. Feb. 7, 1899. She married Elijah M. Allen, brother of Arnold Allen, husband of Jerusha, and lived in Cortland, N. Y., where some of her descendants now reside. They have six children; Joseph H., m. Rose Gutchins; Lucy., m. Melancthon Hatfield; Mary; Frank resides in Kansas City, Mo.; Almina, m. Edward Jones; and Vernon.

170. xii. SETH, b. Sep. 1, 1827; d. March 17, 1883.

164.

JULIA EALY[7] POPE, (*Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington Aug. 18, 1810; d. Feb. 1, 1844. On Oct. 25, 1829 she married Salmon Stone, (b. July 22, 1807; d. July 23, 1884). They lived near Chenango Forks, N. Y. Children:

i. LEE CURTIS STONE, b. Nov. 27, 1835; living at Itasca, N. Y.; m.

Almira Balcolm March 1, 1864. He served in the Civil War. One child, Fred Balcolm Stone, b. Feb. 13, 1871, married Carrie Rathbun, Dec. 8, 1897. They have two children Maud R., b. Feb. 3, 1899 and Mira B., b. July 20, 1903.

ii. STEPHEN N. STONE, b. Jan. 31, 1838; living in Plainfield, New Jersey. He was a soldier in the Civil War. He married (1) Lydia Steadman, (d. 1869) on Jan. 31, 1866. To them was born in 1869, one child, Will E. Stone, who died Oct. 8, 1888. Married (2) Hannah E. Newman, Sep. 5, 1871. They had one child, Evalina, who is now Mrs. Albert W. Stone of Plainfield, N. J.

iii. HANNAH ELIZA STONE, b. March 9, 1840; d. May 21, 1877; m. (1) Oscar Curtis, (2) William Rose, Jan. 19, 1866. Hannah and William had one daughter, Clara B. Rose, b. May 18, 1877 and m. Geo. B. Riden. Their only child, Frank D. Riden, was born Sep. 20, 1894, and died Sep. 6, 1896. Mr. Rose and the Ridens, lived at Schuyler Lake, N. Y.

iv. FRANK D. STONE, b. Oct. 8, 1842; d. Jan. 11, 1878; m. Augusta Wright and had three children:
Vinnie Maud, b, July 8, 1872, d. Jan. 10, 1878.
Bennie M., b. June 6, 1875; d. Jan. 8, 1878.
BABY, b. Dec. 24, 1876; d. Jan. 7, 1878.

165.

JOSEPH[7] POPE, (*Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 24, 1814, and died in Feb. 1899. He was a veterinary surgeon and lived in Exeter, N. Y. He married Sabrina Dailey. Their children were named Lydia and Hannah. Lydia is not married. Hannah married Joeph Fern and had a daughter, Nellie, and a son, Charles H. Nellie Fern married James Hull of Exeter and has a daughter named Esther. Charles H. Fern has not married.

166.

JERUSHA[7] POPE, (*Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 24, 1824, and died July 13, 1904; m. Arnold Allen, (d. June 2, 1886) Jan. 1853. They settled in the town of Cortlandville, Cortland Co., New York. Children:

167. i. SETH B. ALLEN, b. Jan. 3, 1854; living.

168. ii. DEETTE ALLEN, b. Feb. 12, 1869; living.

169. iii. L. DELLA ALLEN, b. Sep. 19, 1864, living.

167.

SETH B.[8] ALLEN, (*Jerusha*[7], *Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 3, 1854. Married (1) in 1873 or 1874 Charlotte A. Dixon (d. Dec. 19, 1881). One child, Olin B. Allen, was born to them Sep. 6, 1877. Olin B. married Ida Steiner. They had three children: Elizabeth, Lois and Marcus. Seth B. Allen married (2) on Dec. 12, 1883, Elizabeth L. Hager (d. June 2, 1912). They had one son, Oakley A. Allen, born Aug. 25, 1887. Seth B. Allen, married (3) Lena M. Palmer, Jan. 15, 1913.

168.

DE ETTE[8] ALLEN, (*Jerusha*[7], *Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 12, 1860 and married (1) on Jan. 24, 1883, Robert H. Finn, (d. May

23, 1895), (2) Charles H. Riley on Sep. 16, 1907. Children:

i. ROBERT LEROY FINN, b. Jan. 23, 1884.

ii. LAURA M. FINN, b. Aug. 12, 1885. Married Lyman Comerford of Cortland, Feb. 12, 1906. They have Irene Comerford, b. July 21, 1907, Norma and Naomi, b. April 10, 1907 and Robert L., b. Sep. 18, 1911.

iii. GUIDA M. FINN, b. Oct. 25, 1887; m. Deck Comerford, March 28, 1905.

iv. ROLLO A. FINN, b. Dec. 8, 1889; d. April 12, 1891.

v. CHARLES H. FINN, b. Dec. 5, 1893.

169.

L. DELLA ALLEN[8], (*Jerusha*[7], *Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 19, 1864; m. John Brookes, April 28, 1886. Children:

i. ANNA E. BROOKES, b. Feb. 7, 1887; m. Ernest F. Kellogg, April 25, 1906. They have two children: Naomi E. Kellogg, (b. July 31, 1909) and Paul E. Kellogg, (b. Sep. 3, 1911).

ii. EMMA J. BROOKES, b. Sep. 9, 1896.

iii. J. MAX BROOKES, b. June 27, 1899.

170.

SETH POPE[7], (*Seth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington Sep. 1, 1827 and died in Cortland March 17, 1883. He married, April 7, 1864, Jane Stewart, (b. in Greenock, Scotland, June 16, 1828; d. Jan. 14, 1897). He was a farmer and inherited the old homestead near Cortland. Children:

i. JENNIE L., b. Jan. 17, 1865 in Cortlandville; graduated from the Cortland State Normal School in Jan. 1887. On Nov. 17, 1887 she married Clinton Lamont of the township of Cortlandville. Their home is on a good farm two miles from the city of Cortland, near where the grandfather, Seth Pope, had settled. They have four children:

Donald Stewart Lamont, b. July 31, 1889.

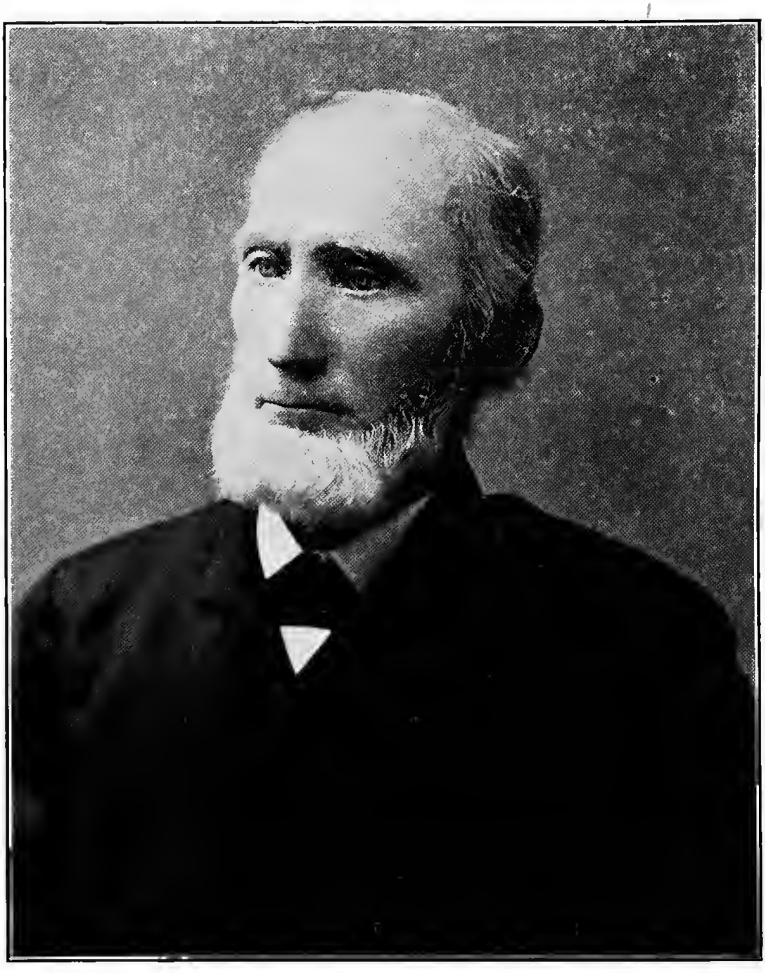
Blanche Karlene Lamont, b. May 21, 1892.

Frances Evalina Lamont, b. March 30, 1895.

Charlotte Jean Lamont, b. May 5, 1899.

Mrs. Lamont has a number of relics which have come down from her ancestor Capt. Gershom Pope. Among them is a part of a rope made of the sinews of a whale. When Mrs. Lamont first heard of it, one of her aunts was using it to cord an oldfashioned bedstead. It was long enough for this and still have quite a coil to lay on top. She also has a small metal box or trunk used to hold valuable papers. Most interesting of all is a set of teaspoons marked H. P. for her grandmother, Hannah (May) Pope. These and six others, marked J. P. for an aunt, Jerusha Pope, were made of silver buttons taken from a buckskin coat worn by Gershom Pope in the Revolution. Her cousin, Lee C. Stone of Itasca, N. Y., remembers seeing the coat though the buttons had already been removed.

ii. ETTA F., b. Nov. 28, 1868 in Cortlandville; m. Fred Cowan, Sep. 12, 1889 and died July 26, 1893. No children.



GEORGE W. POPE B. SEPT. 28, 1828

171.

GATES POPE[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Gates and his brother, Arnold, were born in Plainfield, Conn., March 5, 1778. Their father had been in the Revolutionary War the year before and named his sons after Generals Gates and Arnold. The twins were very small and an ordinary tea-cup could be placed over their heads. When Gates was about a year old the family moved from Connecticut to Bennington, Vt., where they lived for eleven years. The next move was to Burlington, N. Y. Here he lived for several years, and it was here that he met and wooed Betsey Brooks. (b. Sep. 9, 1777; d. Oct. 16, 1842). She was a sister of Alice Brooks, the wife of John Pope. The records show that he married her December 25, 1796. Seven children were born in Burlington, three in Exeter, where they lived from 1808 to 1814, and the last five in Columbus, to which place they removed in 1814.

Gates and Betsey were members of the Free Baptist Church in Burlington, and were charter members of the church at Columbus Quarter. He was deacon of the church for twenty years, or from its organization to his death. He is described as a small, spare man, with brown hair and blue eyes, while Betsey was a large woman, with dark brown or black hair and eyes.

Gates died July 21, 1840, aged sixty-two years. Betsey, his wife died two years later at the age of sixty-five, and they are buried in Lloyd's burying ground at Columbus Quarter. The following verses are on his tombstone:

"Here lies the saint of a pure mind,
Who was to all most loving and kind;
He now has gone to reap his great reward,
And left his name on long record.

Though worms devour this mortal frame
And it returns to dust:
In Heaven my soul will praise God's name,
For I did in Him trust."

Children:

i. ALICE BROOKS, b. Aug. 1, 1797; d. January 8, 1865; m. Solomon Allis, son of Abraham Allis. (He died Sep. 1, 1838, aged 89 years). Both buried at Columbus Quarter.

172. ii. JOHN, b. Dec. 29, 1798.

iii. HORATIO GATES, b. Dec. 12, 1800; d. July 14, 1803.

181. iv. ARNOLD, b. April 23, 1802.

184. v. ASA, b. Nov. 14, 1803.

vi. CHESTER, b. Aug. 25, 1805; d. Sep. 13, 1806.

185. vii. JAMES, b. July 26, 1807.

202. viii. SIDNEY, b. April 18, 1809.

227. ix. BETSEY, b. July 25, 1812.

231. x. TIMOTHY, b. Aug. 15, 1814.

232. xi. GERSHOM, b. July 25, 1816.

235. xii. MARY ANN, b. July 26, 1818.

236. xiii. SARAH ANN, b. July 26, 1818.

244. xiv. HORATIO GATES, b. Dec. 22, 1820.
253. xv. SOLOMON, b. Dec. 22, 1822.

172.

JOHN POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington, N. Y., Dec. 29, 1798; m. July 19, 1818, Frances, daughter of Harrison Westover and Abigail Eaton of Edmeston, N. Y., (b. June 22, 1798 at New Haven, Conn.; d. June 4, 1885 at Forestville, N. Y.) He was a farmer living in Burlington, and Columbus, N. Y., until 1823 or 1824 when he moved to the town of Villanova, Chautauqua, Co., N. Y. He died in Hanover, N. Y. Sep. 12, 1878.

Children, the first three born in Columbus and the rest in Villanova:

173. i. HORATIO GATES, b. Sep. 5, 1819; d. Jan. —, 1904.

ii. CHESTER, b. Feb. 8, 1821; d. July —, 1898. He married Phebe Allen in April, 1847. They died in Nebraska but are buried in Prospect cemetery at Forestville. They had two children, Alice who died in Forestville when fourteen years old and Jessie who married Burdette Sawyer. She lived and died in Spokane, Washington. Her daughter, Alyce Kathryn Sawyer, married Thomas A. Tucker and lived in Spokane when last heard from.

174. iii. ABIGAIL, b. Jan. 15, 1823; d. March —, 1908.

iv. HARRISON, b. Oct. 25, 1824; d. Aug. —, 1888.. On March 16, 1848, he married Sarah Cummings. He died in Ohio in Aug. 1888. They had one son, John C., (b. 1852; d. Feb. 24, 1916). He married Emma Johnson (d. 1905).

v. ALMOND, b. June 11, 1826; d. Nov. 18, 1902. On July 3, 1846, he married Lucy Wright who died June 23, 1875. They had three children: Frances L., Jennie P., and Gates Horatio. Frances L. married a man by the name of Strong and had two daughters, Eva and Edith Strong. Frances died May 3, 1911. Jennie P., married a man by the name of Hubbard and has two sons, Clarence W., and Carleton E. Hubbard. Gates Horatio died April 3, 1904. He left three children, Sisie, Pearl and Cleo, who is now sixteen years old.

Almond married for second wife Martha Melvin, on Dec. 5, 1875.

175. vi. BETSEY ELIZABETH, b. March 31, 1828; d. March —, 1908.

vii. LEONORA, b. June 15, 1830; d. Aug. —, 1908 at Bentonsport, Iowa. She married Leroy Cass, July 4, 1853.

viii. STEPHEN MATHER, b. Nov. 15, 1831; d. Aug. —, 1842.

176. ix. DANIEL EATON, b. Aug. 5, 1833; d. Oct. 4, 1901.

179. x. JOHN WILLIAM, b. May 1, 1835; living at Forestville, N. Y.

180. xi. MARY ANN, b. April 22, 1837; living in Shirland, Ill.

xii. SARAH ANN, b. Dec. 1839; living in Forestville, she married, Feb. 7, 1867, Edwin P. Dunning (d. May 21, 1904). He served in the Civil War for three years. She now lives with her brother, John William.

173.

HORATIO GATES POPE[8], (*John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Columbus, N. Y., Sep. 5, 1819; d. in Forestville, Chautauqua Co., in

Jan., 1904. He was married three times: (1) to Grace Johnson, July 19, 1840, (2) to Susan Cummings, April 1, 1849, (3) to Fannie Newton, March 7, 1860. Children by first marriage:

i. AMELIA MARIAH, b. Jan. 28, 1841; d. May 20, 1915. She married Judson Gage, Dec. 20, 1866. He served in the Civil War. Their home was in Forestville. They had one daughter, Isabel Helen Gage, who married Morell E. Grantier of Forestville.

ii. SMITH D., b. April 22, 1843; d. April 7, 1871. He was a soldier in the Civil War for about two years. He was a member of Company C, 112 Reg. N. Y. V.

iii. EDWIN JOHNSON, b. Feb. 27, 1845; d. —— —, ——. He married Annice Congdon. Both have passed away and lie buried at Villanova. He was a Wesleyan Methodist minister. He left one son, Lewis H. Pope, who is married and has two sons.

Children by second marriage:

iv. ADELBERT HENRY CLAY, b. May 3, 1851; d. Oct. 28, 1870 in Omaha, Neb. He was a clerk.

v. MERTON EDGAR, b. March 10, 1857; living in Forestville. He is a farmer. He married Fannie Estelle Brown, Oct. 14, 1876, and has two sons: Elton Clay, (b. Dec. 25, 1879; m. Gernith Hills, Jan. 23, 1901. He is a farmer and has one son, Leigh A., born May 27, 1911, and Merle Deforest (b. Nov. 10, 1884. He married Frances Martin, Oct. 14, 1914. He is an electrician and lives in Dunkirk, New York.

174.

ABIGAIL POPE[8], (*John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Columbus, Jan. 15, 1822; m. Jan. 14, 1841, Ira H. Farnham, (b. July 22, 1819; d. May 21, 1901 at Hamlet, N. Y.); died at Hamlet, March 1, 1908. Children:

i. PORTER C. FARNHAM, b. June 30, 1842; d. March 22, 1855.

ii. HELEN A. FARNHAM, b. Nov. 28, 1843; living at Charlotte, Mich. She married (1) at Brant, N. Y., on Feb. 14, 1864, Warren T. Ackley, (d. Dec. 25, 1895 at Kalamo, Mich., at the age of 67); (2) at Kalamo, Mich., June 15, 1897, L. W. Wilton, (d. July 12, 1912 at the age of 69). No children.

iii. FRANCIS M. FARNHAM, b. July 27, 1846; d. Oct. 8, 1848.

iv. FRANK J. FARNHAM, b. May 25, 1848; d. Nov. 26, 1907 at Detroit, Mich., On Jan. 11, 1877 at Hamlet, N. Y., he was married to Mary E. Leonard. Three sons have been born, Barger, Clark, and Frank. One of them is dead.

v. FLORENCE E. FARNHAM, b. Aug. 2, 1850. She married (1) George H. Howard (d. Dec. 21, 1876 at Buffalo, N. Y., aged 33 years), (2) at Hamlet, on March 24, 1887, Martin Crowell. They live at South Dayton, N. Y.

vi. WILLIAM J. FARNHAM, b. Jan. 18, 1856. Married and lives in Salt Lake City, Utah. He is now known by the name of Fred Watford

vii. CLOAH R. FARNHAM, b. July 23, 1859; m. on Oct. 8, 1880 at Hamlet, Duell C. Martin.

viii. ANNA M. FARNHAM, b. Sep. 28, 1862; d. Oct. 29, 1892 at Jamestown N. Y., m. on Sep. 29, 1880, E. F. Crandall of Colborne, Ontario

(d. Feb. 3, 1886 at the age of 31); m. (2) on Sep. 18, 1890 at Hamlet, N. Y., to Arthur J. Watford.

175.

BETSEY ELIZABETH POPE[8], (*John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2],) Born March 31, 1828; m. John Milton Babcock, (b. Feb. 9, 1832; living at Shirland, Ill.) She passed away at Shirland on Feb. 20, 1908. Mr. Babcock is by trade a carpenter. The high esteem in which he is held is shown by the fact that he was Justice of the Peace for 35 years and Supervisor of his town for several terms. Children:

i. RICHARD CHRISTOPHER BABCOCK, b. Feb. 22, 1854 at South Brookfield, N. Y.; m. Bertha Johnson in 1893 and has one son, Harry.

ii. MARY FRANCES BABCOCK, b. June 25, 1855, at South Brookfield. She married Charles J. Kinnie on July 3, 1873. Mr. Kinnie was connected with the educational work of Winnebago Co., Ill., for 25 years, for 16 years as County Superintendent. Since that time he has been connected with business enterprises and is at present Manager of the Smith Oil Plant of Rockford, Ill.

Three surviving children:

Martha Belle Kinnie, b, Oct. 19, 1875; unmarried, is a teacher.

Essie Kinnie, b. July 6, 1879; married Ernest Smith (b. at Foreston Ill., Jan. 27, 1876) June 14, 1899. He is the head of the Smith Paper and Paint Co., and the Pennsylvania Oil Co., of Rockford, Ill. They have two children, Stanton Kinnie Smith, (b. Aug. 29, 1904), and Frances Eleanor Smith, (b. Dec. 12, 1910).

ii. WILLIAM CARL SMITH, b. March 30, 1883; m. Lelia Hawn, (b. Aug. 1886, at Rockford, Ill.), on June 26, 1907. He conducts an oil plant at Jamesville, Wisconsin. Twin children born on May 24, 1908, Bruce Babcock, and Barbara Brown Kinnie.

ii. JOSEPHINE SARAH BABCOCK, b. June 20, ——; at Rockford, Ill.; m. Charles Sumner Avery, June 20, 1881. One son, Robert Milton Avery, was born to them on Dec. 26, 1883. He was accidentally killed while hunting March 2, 1898.

176.

DANIEL EATON[8] POPE, (*John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born on Aug. 5, 1833 at Villanova, N. Y. He graduated from Madison University (now Colgate) in 1859 and then studied Law. He was admitted to the bar and practiced his profession in Cornwall-on-Hudson, N. Y. He was a prominent citizen. He was much interested in the family genealogy and rendered much valuable assistance to Franklin Leonard Pope in compiling his Genealogy of Thomas Pope and Some of His Descendants. He married in Corwall, Aug. 18, 1862, Anna Silliman, daughter of William V., and Mary (Jessup) Dusinberre, (b. Oct. 4, 1839). Daniel Eaton Pope died Oct. 4, 1901 at his home in Cornwall-on-Hudson. His widow still survives. Children:

177. i. WILLIAM HAROLD, b. Jan. 9, 1864.

ii. FRANCES G. EATON, b. July 8, 1865. Graduated from New York Hospital as a trained nurse. After following this profession for a few years she married in London, England, Dec. 16, 1904, Arthur Eastman Colgate. They live near Vineland, N. J.

178. iii. MARY JESSUP, b. April 30, 1869.
iv. DANIEL WEBSTER, b. Oct. 3, 1871; d. Dec. 3, 1876.
v. LEONORA, b. Dec. 22, 1873; unmarried; librarian; lives with her mother at Cornwall-on-Hudson.
vi. PHILIP SIDNEY, b. Dec. 29, 1876; unmarried; engaged in the grocery business; lives with his mother.
vii. JOHN AUGUSTUS, b. May 8, 1879; married Celia A. Kent, (b. Dec. 6, 1875), Nov. 15, 1902. A daughter, Gertrude Augusta Pope, born Jan. 18, 1906. He is in the meat business in Cornwall-on-Hudson.
viii. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN VICTOR, b. March 6, 1881; died when seven years old.

177.

WILLIAM HAROLD POPE[9], (*Daniel Eaton*[8], *John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]): Born in Cornwall-on-Hudson, Jan. 9, 1864; married, Dec. 25, 1887, Phebe Furman Starkey, (b. Nov. 14, 1866). Their home is in Jamaica, Long Island, N. Y. Children:
i. ARTHUR AUGUSTUS, b. May 30, 1889.
ii. LORA MAY, b. Oct. 20, 1891.
iii. ANNA DUSINBERRE, b. March 24, 1894; d. Feb. 21, 1895.
iv. FRANKLIN EATON, b. May 2, 1896.
v. HELEN JANE, b. April 29, 1899.

178.

MARY JESSUP POPE[9], (*Daniel Eaton*[8], *John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Cornwall-on-Hudson, April 30, 1869; married at her parents home Feb. 6, 1896, John Pownall, (b. March 8, 1869, at Rostherne, Cheshire, England.) Mr. Pownall's family have lived in their present home at Rostherne for 150 years and the Pownalls have attended the parish church there since 1100. He is a civil engineer. Mrs. Pownall has become interested in antiques and relics, especially in old books and pictures which she collects as opportunity offers.
Children:
i. MILDRED POWNALL, b. June 6, 1897 at Frederick, Md.; d. Dec. 11, 1901 at Stretford, Cheshire, England.
ii. JOHN FREDERICK POWNALL, b. March 17, 1900 at Pembroke Dock, Wales.
iii. CLARA FRANCES POWNALL, b. Feb. 29, 1904, at Thames Ditton, Surrey, Eng.
iv. AGNES MARY POWNALL, b. Sep. 4, 1906 at Thames Ditton, Surrey, England.
v. WILLIAM TABLEY POWNALL, b. May 8, 1908 at Kingston-on-Thames, England.

179.

JOHN WILLIAM POPE[8], (*John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 1, 1835; married to Sylvia Parker, Sep. 21, 1862. Living at Forestville, N. Y. They had two children:
i. FRED, b. April 22, 1866; d. Nov. 17, 1887; married May Waite in 1886. A son, Lumbert, was born in Aug. 1887. Lumbert lives in Jamestown, N. Y. He married Althea Wheeler, Nov. 11, 1911, and has

two girls, Dorothy May and Elizabeth Louise. May Waite Pope afterward married J. D. Gallup and lives at Clymer, N. Y.

ii. BERTHA, b. Aug. 26, ——; d. March —, 1911; married Charles Frost of Cherry Creek, N. Y. One son, Sheldon Frost, born April 14, 1896; in school at Mansfield, Penn. Charles Frost afterwards married a Miss Burdick.

180.

MARY ANN POPE[8], (*John*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 22, 1837; married (1), Feb. 19, 1857, Henry Stewart, (d. 1861); (2) John Henry Hodgkins, (b. May 29, ——; d. April 22, 1912). Living at Shirland, Ill. Two children by the first marriage:

i. EVA SARAH STEWART, b. Feb. 12, 1858 at Vinton, Iowa; m. Oct. 31. 1877, Dr. Fred T. Nye, (b. 1855). Their home is in Beloit, Wis., and their daughters were born there.

1. *Grace Weed Nye*, b. 1878, married Howard Smith, July 1, 1909. Two children, Dorothy, (b. 1910) and Margaret (b. 1912.)
2. *Alice*, b. 1886; m. Henry Faville, Sep. 22, 1910. Two sons, four and six years of age.
3. *Laura*, b. 1891; m. Roy Sleep, Sep. 3, 1913.

ii. JESSIE STEWART, b. Sep. 3, 1860 at Vinton, Iowa; m. at Shirland, Ill., to William Alexander Tait, (b. Dec. 13, 1855 at Rockford, Ill.) They have five daughters, all born on Glenside Farm near Rockford.

1. *Vera Tait*, b. Jan. 28, 1886; m. Paul E. Varble, (b. March 7, 1880) on Nov. 25, 1903. Their children are Roscoe Varble, (b. Nov. 17, 1905), and Glen Varble, (b. Dec. 11, 1907).
2. *Ruth Ann Tait*, b. Dec. 4, 1892.
3. *Marion J. Tait*, b. July 31, 1894.
4. *Esther Stewart Tait*, b. Sep. 30, 1897.
5. *Dorothy F. Tait*, b. Oct. 27, 1904.

181.

ARNOLD POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 23, 1802; d. January 7, 1834, at Columbus, New York; m. Jan. 27, 1823, at Sherburne, Tabathy Medbury. (She was born March 2, 1803; d. Feb. 17, 1885. Children:

i. STEPHEN, b. April 10, 1824; d. Nov. 22, 1851, in Smyrna, New York; m. Mary Davis.

ii. GATES, b. July 17, 1826; d. Sep. 6, 1864, killed by the bursting of a boiler on the steamer on which he was returning from California.

iii. CHARLES, b. July 31, 1832; killed April 3, 1860, by the caving in of a gold mine, in California.

182. iv. HELEN EMELINE, b. Nov. 10, 1828.

v. ARLINA ARNOLD, b. March 11, 1834; d. Aug. 8, 1903; m. April 8, 1883, Alonzo A. Gorham. Buried in Sherburne, New York. (He was born Dec. 18, 1826, d. Nov. 14, 1886).

182.

HELEN EMELINE POPE[8], (*Arnold*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 10, 1828; d. Dec. 7, 1897; m. July 14, 1847, William Davis, (He died March 31, 1873). Children:

183. i. ARNOLD GATES DAVIS, b. June 27, 1848; m. Feb. 11, 1878, Mary Katherine Rowe.

183.

ARNOLD GATES DAVIS[9], (*Helen Emeline*[8], *Arnold*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born June 27, 1848; m. Feb. 11, 1878, Mary Katherine Rowe. Children:

i. WILLIAM ARNOLD, b. Nov. 3, 1878; m. April 29, 1908, Amoret Camerson Wootten.

ii. GUY RANDOLPH, b. June 17, 1881; m. August 8, 1905, Mary Lucas. Children:

1. *Guy Randolph, Jr.*, b. Nov. 18, 1906.
2. *Mary Davis*, b. April 25, 1909.
3. *Helen Katherine*, b. July 25, 1912.

iii. MARY LEONE, b. Nov. 18, 1883; m. Sep. 12, 1911, Francis Preston Harrill.

184.

ASA POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 14, 1803; d. Aug. 1, 1871; m. Oct. 4, 1827, Charlotte Stonerman. (She was born July 13, 1803; d. Dec. 27, 1852). He married second, May 13, 1856, Tabathy (Medbury) Pope, widow of his brother Arnold Pope. Children:

i. RICHARD A., b. March 10, 1829; d. Aug. 26, 1833.

ii. JULIANA ADELAIDE, b. Feb. 14, 1832; m. Marcus S. Owen, Oct. 7, 1857; d. —— —, 1903(?).

iii. CHARLOTTE ELIZABETH, b. March 17, 1842; m. June 24, 1868; m. Abraham Medbury.

185.

JAMES POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 26, 1807, in Columbus, New York; d. Oct. 6, 1886, at Sugar Hill, New York; m. Jan. 24, 1828, Caroline Underwood. (She was born April 29, 1810; d. April 26, 1884). Children:

186. i. AHAVA LOUISE, b. Feb. 28, 1830.

193. ii. OPHELIA ALZINA, b. Nov. 2, 1832.

194. iii. JAMES ARNOLD, b. May 28, 1835.

196. iv. HORATIO GATES, b. Feb. 21, 1838.

v. CHARLES ULYESSES, b. Sep. 27, 1840, at Watkins, N. Y., d. Sep. 24, 1875; m. Dec. 30, 1868, Altay, New York, Cordelia Ellis. Served in the Civil War in a New York Regiment, killed in a mine accident in Osage City, Kansas.

197. vi. HELEN ELIZABETH, b. May 28, 1843.

198. vii. ALICE BELINA, b. Nov. 18, 1846; d. Aug. 23, 1916.

201. viii. HORACE GREELY, b. Aug. 18, 1849.

186.

AHAVA LOUISE POPE[8], (*James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 28, 1830, in Columbus, New York; d. May 29, 1895; buried at Sugar Hill; m. Feb. 28, 1852, George Wells, son of Thomas and Mary Ann (Swazy) Drake. (He was born in 1830). Children, born in Watkins:

187. i. JAMES THOMAS, DRAKE, b. July 21, 1853.

ii. CHARLES EMMETT DRAKE, b. April 8, 1855; m. Alta Pope. See her

name for descendants. Admitted to the Bar 1882, later graduated from Colgate Theological Seminary and became a Baptist minister, Pastor of Church, Reading, N. Y.

190. iii. MARY CAROLINE DRAKE, b. Sep. 12, 1857.

191. iv. PHEBE DRAKE, b. March 29, 1859.

192. v. AHAVA DRAKE, b. March 15, 1864.

vi. JESSIE DRAKE, b. Oct. 10, 1868, in Watkins, New York; m. in Wellsboro, Pann., June 19, 1895, Eugene Rosenkrans. (He died Oct. 22, 1913.)

187.

JAMES THOMAS DRAKE[9], (*Ahava Louisa Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth* [4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 21, 1853 in Reading, New York; m. Feb. 19, 1874, to Adella, daughter of Lester and Mary Hutchens. (She was born Aug. 17, 1852). Children:

188. i. GEORGE LESTER, b. May 11, 1878, Reading, N. Y.

189. ii. JESSIE AMANDA, b. Nov. 17, 1879, Reading, N. Y.

iii. ALICE AHAVA, b. Jan. 21, 1891, in Townsend, New York; m. April 28, 1912, Joseph John, son of George and Adella Hoffman. (He was born Feb. 14, 1891, Elmira, New York).

iv. MARY JANE, b. April 6, 1892, in Townsend, New York; m. July 29, 1914, Roy Parker. Home, Watkins, N. Y.

188.

GEORGE LESTER DRAKE[10], (*James Thomas Drake*[9], *Ahava Louisa Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 11, 1878, in Reading, New York; m. June 18, 1901, in Keech, Penn., Fannie, daughter of Deloss and Adele (Daniels) Smith. (He was born Aug. 24, 1881, in Genessa, Penn.) Children:

i. GLADYS AMELIA, born May 18, 1903, in Beaver Dam, Penn.

189.

JESSIE AMANDA DRAKE[10], (*James Thomas Drake*[9], *Ahava Louisa Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 17, 1879, in Reading, New York; m. Jan. 1, 1901, in Townsend, Frank Barnes, son of William and Largaret (Lloyd) Shreever. (He was born March 7, 1876, at Watkins, New York). Children.

i. WILLIAM ARTHUR SHREEVER, b. July 19, 1903, Watkins, N. Y.

ii. THELMA ADELL SHREEVER, b. Oct. 4, 1907, Watkins, N. Y.

190.

MARY CAROLINE DRAKE[9], (*Ahava Louisa Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 12, 1857, Reading, New York; d. July 28, 1902, buried at Roseville, Penn.; m. Sep. 17, 1879, to Dr. Orin S., son of "Judge" and Margaret Nye. (He was born Oct. 14, 1854). Children:

i. SYLVERNE AHAVA, b. Dec. 14, 1880, Columbus, Ohio.

ii. MARGARET DRAKE, b. March 29, 1882, Roseville, Penn.; m. —— Paul.

iii. DELOS FLENT, b. May 2, 1884, Roseville, Penn.

191.

PHEBE DRAKE[9], (*Ahava Louisa Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3]), *Seth*[2]). Born March 29, 1859, Watkins, New York; m. Oct. 14, 1880, Watkins, New York, Arthur Samuel Hoxie. See his name for descendants.

192.

AHAVA DRAKE[9], (*Ahava Louisa Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 15, 1864, in Watkins, N. Y.; m. May 10, 1888, Watkins, N. Y., to Dr. Horace Frank, son of David and Maria Webster. (He was b. Nov. 26, 1859, d. May 2, 1905, Roseville, Penn.) She m. 2nd, Dec. 7, 1913, Allen Huntley, lives at Odessa, New York.

Children by first marriage:

i. ETHEL MAY WEBSTER, b. March 5, 1889, Harrison Valley.
ii. I—— AHAVA WEBSTER, b. July 16, 1890, Harrison Valley.
iii. DEAN ROCKWELL WEBSTER, b. April 26, 1892, Harrison Valley; m. —— 1, 1912, Helen Eighmey.
iv. LILA LOUISE WEBSTER, b. April 18, 1893, Harrison Valley; m. Dec. 1, 1912, Clarence, son of John Mott. (He was born 1885, Gillett.)
v. GEORGE WELLES WEBSTER, b. March 19, 1897, Watkins, New York.
vi. HORACE FRANKLIN WEBSTER, b. March 12, 1900, Watkins, New York

193.

OPHELIA ALZINA POPE[8], (*James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born November 2, 1832, Watkins, New York; d. March 28, 1881, Beaver Dam; m. Feb. 12, 1856, Horace D. Seamon. Children:

i. DEAN SEAMON, b. in Beaver Dam, —— —,——; d. —— —.—; m. Florence Cole, in 1882. A Physician. Child: Bertha.

194.

JAMES ARNOLD[8], (*James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John* [3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 28, 1835, Reading, N. Y.; d. Nov. 8, 1888, Rogers, Ark. Married Nov. 2, 1865, Eliza L. Warner, at Unionville, Ohio.

In 1857 he removed to Kansas about 12 miles wouthwest of Fort Scott, Kansas, where he accumulated considerable stock which was all run off by the guerillas at the opening of the Civil War and his buildings burned. At that time such a state of anarchy and warfare disgusted him and he helped raise a regiment of men who were mustered in at Marion, Kansas. He owned three-fouths section of land at the outbreak of the War. He sought safety in the Union camp and enlisted August 2nd, 1861 in Co. 1, 3rd Kansas Cavalry, was made Orderly Sergeant and was promoted to 2nd Lieut. of Co. 1, 10th Kan. Inf., from which he resigned in 1863 because of ill health from the hardships of campaigning in sourthwestern Missouri. While connected with Co. 1, he had occasion to meet with John Brown at Osawatomie numerous times, and in going to and from Ft. Leavenworth was often in the company of Kit Carson, Buffalo Bill and other noted

scouts. The fighting of his regiment was chiefly done in western and southwestern Missouri, and in the battle of Wilson's Creek was within a few feet of Gen. Lyon when that general was killed. He was also in the battles of Springfield, Mo., Rheas Mills, Ark., Prairie Grove, Pea Ridge, Ark., and all the minor engagements of his regiment. He was in charge of his company at Carthage when the court house was burned in his absence at headquarters. He served as First Lieut., and when the 3rd Kan. Regt. was consolidated with the 10th Kan. Regt. he became Brevet Major. After a furlough to his old home at Watkins, N. Y., in 1863 he returned to Kansas and with E. N. Morrill, afterwards Governor of Kansas, he raised another regiment and re-entered the war. Was discharged the first time at Springfield, Mo., Jan. 16, 1863. At the close of the war he went to Unionville, Ohio, where he was married to Eliza L. Warner on Nov. 2, 1865. For several years he kept a store at Laingsburg, Michigan, and then went back to Kansas, residing at Hiawatha and Cawker City, Kansas, and in 1872 kept the first store in Cawker City. Served as Mayor of the latter place several years later. In 1888 on account of ill health moved to Rogers, Arkansas, where he died. His body was taken to Cawker City and he was buried there. Member of G. A. R. and Presbyterian Church. Children:

i. WARNER ST. CLAIR[9], Born Oct. 19, 1865, Lainsburg, Mich.; died June 24, 1899, Kansas City, Mo.; m. 1896, Vevie V. Shaw, at Kansas City, Mo. Graduated from Kansas State College in 1891 and from State University in 1896. Practiced law in Kansas City until his death.

ii. JESSIE BERNICE[9], born April 9, 1871, Hiawatha, Kansas; d. June 10, 1889, Cawker City, Kansas.

195. iii. HORACE GERSHOM[9], b. July 15, 1873, Cawker City, Kansas.

196. iv. CHARLES STEPHEN[9], b. Nov. 14, 1875, Cawker City, Kansas.

195.

HORACE GERSHOM[9], (*James Arnold*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[5], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 15, 1873; m. Jan. 1, 1902, Allena Jewell, Kansas City, Mo. Graduated from Kansas State College in 1894 and from State University in 1897. Is a member of the Mosouri and Kansas State, and Kansas City Bar Associations and Sons of American Revolution. Is a member of the firm of Bird and Pope in Kansas City, Mo. Lives at 3135 Karnes Boulevard. Child:

HALFORD JEWELL,[19], Born Aug. 24, 1903, Kansas City, Mo.

196.

CHARLES STEPHEN[9], (*James Arnold*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 14, 1875; m. June 15, 1898, Dorothy Stean, Kansas City, Mo. Graduated from Kansas University in 1897. Is a druggist in Topeka, Kansas. Child:

ALBERT JAMES[10], b. May 17, 1899.

HORATIO GATES[8], (*James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 21, 1838, Watkins; buried at Montour Falls, New York; m. 1st.

Jan. 8, 1863, Sarah, daughter of Leman and Betsey Catlin. Married 2nd Mary, daughter of Leman and Betsey Catlin. (She was born March 4, 1836; died Sep. 1, 1890, Watkins.) He was a physician. Children by 2nd marriage:

i. SARAH, b. Watkins. (—— —. ——); m. June 1897, Archibald MacLaughlin, Pres. of Jamaica Normal School.

197.

ii. HELEN ELIZABETH, b. May 28, 1843; d. March 22, 1892; m. Jan. 14, 1864, Joel R. Forrester, (b. Aug. 7, 1838; d. Dec. 11, 1871); m. 2nd S. Volentine Pope, Nov. 24, 1875.

Children by first marriage:

i. SUSIE C., b. Oct. 11, 1864; d. Jan. 18, 1866.

ii. ALICE OPHELIA, b. Oct. 18, 1866; d. Feb. 3, 1908. Married Wm. J. Grassman, son of Jacob and Nancy (McMillen) Grassman, (b. May 2, 1864). Residence Syracuse, N. Y. Member of Bristol-Myers Co., manufacturing druggists. Children: Paul Forrester, b. Nov. 26, 1900. Wm. McKinley, b. Feb. 15, 1902, and Helen Pope, b. Feb. 22, 1906.

198.

ALICE BELINDA[8], (*James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 18, 1846, Watkins, New York; d. Aug. 23, 1916; m. Jan. 5, 1870; George W. Dean. He was born Altay, N. Y. Children:

199. i. NINON CAROLINE DEAN, b. April 17, 1876, New Haven, Conn.

200. ii. JEANNIE V. DEAN, b. Aug. 31, 1881, New Haven, Conn.

199.

NINON CAROLINE DEAN[9], (*Alice Belinda Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*, [6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 17, 1876, New Haven Conn.; m. Oct. 27, 1897, Eugene Buckman of New Haven., (b. Aug. 5, 1871,) Penn Valley, Pa. Children:

i. ALICE EVELYN BUCKMAN, b. Aug. 5, 1898, New Haven Conn.

ii. CHARLES SPENCER BUCKMAN, b. Nov. 28, 1900, New Haven, Conn., d. Aug. 6, 1901.

iii. NINON HENRIETTA BUCKMAN, b. July 27, 1904.

200.

JEANNIE V. DEAN[9], (*Alice Belinda Pope*[8], *James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 31, 1881, New Haven Conn.; m. Cloyd McAllister, New Heaven, Conn. Children:

i. HELEN DEAN MCALLISTER.

201.

HORACE GREELEY[8], (*James*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born August 18, 1849, in Watkins, New York; m. Frances, daughter of George and Mary Dewitt, Sep. 8, 1873; (She was born Aug. 27, 1853.) Children:

i. ALICE, b. 1883 Reading, New York; d. Sep. 1884, buried at Sugar Hill.

ii. ERNEST, b. Feb. 24, 1886, Reading, New York; m. Anna Bell Putnam. Lives at Monteray, N. Y.

202.

SIDNEY[7] POPE, (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 18, 1809 in Exeter, N. Y.; d. in Columbus, N. Y., July 23, 1884. His family moved to Columbus, in 1814, when he was five years of age. He married in Columbus, Dec. 26, 1830, Mellissa Howard, daughter of Zephaniah and Olive (Smith) Howard, (b. March 7, 1810; d. in Columbus, Dec. 3, 1899). The rites were performed by Edward Champlin, a Justice of the Peace. Their wedding trip was not taken in a Pullman car on one of our modern railroads with sleeping and dining apartments, nor with their wildest dream could they have imagined our horseless carriage with speed of from ten to sixty miles an hour, but happy and content they drove away with the primitive ox cart.

All of his life he was a farmer and nearly all of his days were spent on the Pope homestead just off the main highway at Columbus Quarter. The Pope family's relation to the school was close and constant, for Gates Pope was trustee from 1815 to 1837, almost without interruption, his son Sidney Pope, from 1838 to 1865, and J. L. Pope from 1868 many times until his death.

Deacon Sidney Pope united with the local Free Baptist Church in 1830, and was a member for fifty-four years and served it as deacon for forty-four years.

He died at his home July 23, 1884, aged 75 years, 3 months and 8 days. The funeral services were conducted by the Rev. A. T. Worden of Ames, N. Y., and the Rev. John M. Langworthy, of Utica. He lies at rest in the Lamb's Corners Cemetery in his native town.

He was always and everywhere known as a wise and good man and his advice and council was extensively sought by his neighbors and fellow citizens. He was hard working, thrifty, prosperous, generous, public spirited and enterprising. Had he been what is known as an "educated man" he might easily have won the first and highest places in business or politics, but his lot forbade, and he confined his power and genious to the humble affairs of the modest farmer.

He was a philosopher by nature and very broad minded, loving to look out upon the advancement made in his time and join in the efforts as largely as his mission as a farmer permitted. Each year he expected to lay aside his work and go out through the busy world to see and learn what it was accomplishing and many of us can remember his graphic though homely descriptions upon his return of what he had seen and learned. Within his life the Erie Canal was opened from Buffalo to the Hudson, thus uniting the great lakes with the Atlantic. He saw Ethiopian slavery in all its power and crushed to death by an angry people. He knew of the building of the first railroads. He voted for Abraham Lincoln, the great Liberator, and Savior of his nation. He knew the day of the tallow candle and pine torch, and with his closing years saw the marvels of the electric light.

He was always sincere and faithful as a Christian and showed an unusual love for all his family and relatives. In the terrible trial of his last sickness he looked up to God and about to his children and wife and with courage fought the fight and entered into rest. Children:

POPE MILLS FOUNDED BY TIMOTHY POPE. B. JAN. 16, 1771

203. i. JOHN LAURENTINE, b. Mar. 15, 1832; d. Aug. 16, 1908 in Ithaca, N.Y.
206. ii. SIDNEY VALENTINE, b. Mar. 4, 1834; d. Feb. 26, 1914.
207. iii. ROTILLA ANGELINE, b. April 9, 1836; d. Sep. 12, 1901, at Potsdam, N. Y.
iv. GATES EGLENTINE, b. Feb. 13, 1838; d. June 1, 1886. He never married and made his home with his mother at the old homestead. He owned three farms, and it was while engaged in burning over and cleaning a piece of land that he was burned to death. At various times he held offices of trust in Town and Church.
214. v. ROZETTA EMOGENE, b. Dec. 15, 1839; d. Nov. 2, 1907 at Leonardsville, N. Y.
217. vi. DEMOTT EUGENE, b. Jan. 14, 1843; living.
218. vii. ROSINA EVELINE, b. Feb. 4, 1845; living.
viii. LAMOTT ERVINE, b. April 27, 1847; d. Aug. 31, 1851.
ix. ZEPHANIAH HOWARD, b. May 21, 1849; d. Aug. 31, 1851.
222. x. ROZILLA ADALINE, b. Feb. 20, 1851; living.

203.

JOHN LAURENTINE[8], (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 15, 1832; d. Aug. 16, 1908; in Ithaca, buried in Columbus; m. (1) April 9, 1855, Fannie E. Coon, in Wisconsin. She died June 5, 1856. He married (2) Sep. 15, 1857 in Wisconsin, Kate Maria, daughter of Ira S., and Nancy Henrietta (Brown) Bristol. (She was born Aug. 29, 1832, Jamestown, New York; d. January 5, 1884, in Columbus, New York.) He received his education in the District School and at Whitestown Seminary. He taught school in the vicinity of his home and later in Wisconsin, where he had gone when a young man.

From Wisconsin he enlisted as a soldier in the Civil War, and served during the last ten months. He was first Sergeant of Capt. Omar D. Vaughn's Company (C), 44th Regiment of Wisconsin Infantry. He was discharged from service Aug. 28, 1865, at Paducah, Kentucky, and is described as follows: "Thirty-two years old, 5 ft. 6 in. high, light complexion, brown eyes, brown hair, and by occupation when enlisted, a farmer."

After the war he removed to his native place, Columbus Quarter, where he went into the business of manufacturing butter and cheese. As a Republican he held the office of Justice of the Peace for many years and was twice chosen Supervisor of the town. In the Columbus Free Baptist Church, of which he was a member, he was for the last 15 years a deacon, and for many years Superintendent of the Sunday School.

Children of John Laurentine and Kate Maria (Bristol) Pope:

204. i. DORA, b. Dec. 19, 1860, in Dakota, Wisconsin.
205. ii. CARRIE, b. Aug. 26, 1862, in Dakota, Wisconsin.

204.

DORA POPE[9], (*John Laurentine*[8], *Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 19, 1860; m. Feb. 7, 1882, in Columbus, Rev. Sylvanus Augustus, son of Calvin and Julia Ann (Teall) Worden. (He was born Nov. 9, 1856, Prospect, New York). Children:

i. FLORENCE WORDEN, b. Oct. 29, 1883; in Columbus; d. Oct. 28, 1910,

in Ithaca, New York; m. July 6, 1910, George Clifford, son of Willard P. and Josephine Newland, of Clifton Springs, N. Y. Graduated from Cornell 1904.

ii. HAROLD EVERETT WORDEN, b. Aug. 26, 1885; in Columbus; m. June 26, 1913, in Ithaca, Alice, daughter of Simeon and Minnie (Knight) Smith. (She was born May 11, 1883). Graduated from Cornell M. E., 1908. Lives in East Orange, N. J. Children:

1. *John Pope*, b. Nov. 27, 1914; d. Jan. 5, 1915.
2. *Jean Knight*, b. Nov. 13, 1915.

iii. KATHERINE WORDEN, b. Aug. 22, 1890.

205.

CARRIE POPE[9], (*John Laurentine*[8], *Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 26, 1862; m. Sep. 17, 1888; Linn E., son of Gardner H. and Lura S. (Dutton) Carpenter. He was born Jan. 10, 1865, in Edmeston, New York). Children: all born in Columbus.

i. FLOY CARPENTER, b. Feb. 13, 1892; d. Feb. 16, 1892.

ii. MILDRED LURA CARPENTER, b. July 26, 1893; graduated from Normal School, Montclair, N. J., June, 1914; m. Hoyt Shawler, Oct. 5, 1915.

iii. MARY CARPENTER, b. Jan. 22, 1896; d. Jan. 25, 1896.

iv. LELAND POPE CARPENTER, b. Aug. 25, 1897.

206.

SIDNEY VOLENTINE[8], (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 4, 1834, in Columbus, m. (1) March 11, 1858, Amanda M., daughter of Dennison R., and Diana (Whitman) Jenks, b. 1839; d. 1875; m. (2) Nov. 24, 1875, Mrs. Ellen Pope Forrester, daughter of James and Caroline (Underwood) Pope, b. 1843; d. March 22, 1892; m. (3) Nov. 22, 1894, Mrs. Abigail Nichols, daughter of Gehiel and Lucy Ann (Brooks) Abel, (b. June 14, 1840; d. Dec. 6, 1913).

When a young man he taught school two or three years, though most of his long life was spent upon his farm in the Unadilla Valley, about three miles north of New Berlin, where he met his tragic death. Early one morning a neighbor across the valley discovered his house on fire. Before assistance arrived the house and its contents were almost consumed. His body was found and it is supposed that he was overcome with the smoke while endeavoring to get out. He had many friends and was much respected. He was a member of the Free Baptist Church for sixty-four years, and was for thirty-three years an honored and active deacon Children by first wife:

i. DELAVERNE, b. Feb. 1859; d. Feb. 12, 1864.

ii. DELAMOTTE, b. Nov. 1860; d. June 2, 1872.

iii. DELAVELLE, b. Sep. 12, 1864; m. May 17, 1888, in Waterville, Caroline A., daughter of George and Hannah (French) Leworthy, (b. Oct. 2, 1866 in Sangersfield (?), N. Y.

Children:

1. *Edith*, b. Feb. 15, 1892; m. Royce Lavane Beers, (b. in Newfane, N. Y., Jan. 10, 1888) on Dec. 31, 1914. Graduated from Syracuse University in 1913 and taught one year in the high school

at Earlville, N. Y. Mr. Beers was graduated from Syracuse University as a mechanical engineer in 1912. He is now Asst. Fuel Engineer, U. S. Bureau of Mines, and is stationed at Pittsburg, Penn. Their son, Leland Pope Beers was born Oct. 16, 1915.

2. *Sidney*, b. April 11, 1895.

207.

ROTILLA ANGELINE[8], (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 9, 1836, d. Sep. 12, 1901 at Potsdam, N. Y., buried at West Edmeston, N. Y.; m. Oct. 11, 1854, in Columbus, Hiram, son of Lemuel and Mary (Notman) Brown, (b. Jan. 19, 1829) in Edmeston, N. Y. Children: born in New Berlin, Columbus, and W. Edmeston.

208. i. NELLIE DE ETTA BROWN, b. Nov. 25, 1856; d. Oct. 1902 at Potsdam, N. Y.
ii. MARY MALISSA BROWN, b. May 24, 1858; d. Jan. 17, 1862.
iii. CORA BELLE BROWN, b. Nov. 15, 1859; d. Feb. 17, 1862.
iv. HIRAM DUANE BROWN, b. Feb. 5, 1861; d. Aug. 1898 in Potsdam.
209. v. BERTON LAURENTINE BROWN, b. Sep. 22, 1862.
210. vi. BERTHA ANGELINE BROWN, b. Sep. 22, 1862.
vii. LIZZIE BELL BROWN, b. May 29, 1867; d. April 1886.
211. viii. MARY ESTELLE BROWN, b. Feb. 8, 1869.
212. ix. SIDNEY POPE BROWN, b. June 12, 1870.
213. x. LEMUEL RANSOM BROWN, b. July 4, 1874.
xi. Infant son, b. July 25, 1878; d. July 25, 1878.

208.

NELLIE DE ETTA BROWN, Born Nov. 25, 1856, in New Berlin, d. Oct. 1902 at Potsdam, N. Y.; m. — Joel Henderson, (b. 1850, S. New Berlin, d. Jan. 1894 at New Berlin). Children:

i. ELIZABETH HENDERSON, b. Feb. 9, 1887. Graduated Potsdam Normal; Supt. of Music, Public Schools, in Weehawken, N. J.
ii. LESTER J. HENDERSON, b. July 14, 1892; m. Cecil G. Sampson, (b. Jan. 2, 1893 at Canton, N. Y.) on July 8, 1909 at Potsdam. Children
Hiram Clayton Henderson, b. June 17, 1910.
Alzina Mary Henderson, b. Sept. 12, 1911.
Nellie Irene Henderson, b. Feb. 25, 1913.
Alice Esther Henderson, b. Dec. 7, 1914.
Elizabeth Bell Henderson, b. Dec. 31, 1915.

209.

BERTON LAURENTINE BROWN, Born Sep. 22, 1862, m. Sep. 6, 1888 at Watertown, N. Y., Lenora M., daughter of Horace and Augusta (Gilout) Freeman; b. Aug. 17, 1868 at Somerville, N. Y. Graduated at Potsdam Normal School in 1885. A. B., Middlebury College in 1888 and A. M., in 1891. Prin. of Sherman Collegiate-Institute, Moriah, N. Y., from 1888 to 1911. Present residence, Syracuse, N. Y. Child:

MARIAN RAE BROWN, b. June 28, 1894, in Moriah, N. Y., Graduated at Syracuse University in June, 1915. Teacher in High School at Moravia, N. Y.

210.

BERTHA ANGELINE BROWN, b. Sep. 22, 1862; m. Jan. 1, 1881, at Columbus, Willis, son of Willis and Mary (Brown) DeLong, (b. —— —. ——; d. Jan. 10, 1911). Children:

i. BERTON H. DELONG, b. Aug. 16, 1885; m. Aug. 16, 1911, Nellie E. Bean, (b. July 26, 1886). He graduated from Cornell University, and is a Mech. Engineer, living at Reading, Penn. Children: William Berton, (b. Aug. 8, 1912) and Charles Bean, B. Aug. 15, 1915.

ii. HOMER DELONG, b. Ian. 28, 1890; m. Sep. 5, 1911, Sharley A. Bean, (b. Dec. 18, 1891). He is a farmer living near McGraw, N. Y. Children, Harriet Bertha, (b. Aug. 17, 1912), and Corina Louise, (b. Dec. 17, 1915).

iii. MARY DE LONG, b. May 22, 1891. Graduated, Cortland Normal School. Teacher at Schenectady, N. Y.

211.

MARY ESTELLE BROWN, b. Feb. 8, 1869 in New Berlin; m. Dec. 25, 1891 in Seattle Wash., Alexander, son of David and Jane (Jackson) Myers, (b. April 14, 1861 in Scotland. Children: all born in Seattle, Wash.

MARGARET MYERS, b. Nov. 28, 1892. Graduate, University of Washington.

ALEXANDER DOUGLASS MYERS, b. Feb. 26, 1895.

DOROTHY MYERS, b. July 2, 1897.

DONALD POPE MYERS, b. Sep. 2, 1898.

DAVID MYERS, b. April 10, 1900; d. April 9, 1906.

WALTER DOW MYERS, b. Jan. 20, 1903.

HAROLD BROWN MYERS, b. June 13, 1904.

HELEN JACKSON MYERS, b. June 13, 1904.

KENNETH GORDON MYERS, b. June 24, 1908.

MALCOLM DUANE MYERS, b. Aug. 29, 1911.

212.

SIDNEY POPE BROWN, b. June 12, 1870, New Berlin; m. June 25, 1896, Ruby Ardelle, daughter of David and Alice (Zollar) Welch, (b. Feb. 17, 1876). Graduated from Potsdam Normal 1891 and University of Pa. Med. Dept. 1894. Practiced Medicine in Potsdam, N. Y., since graduation. Child:

ALICE WELCH BROWN, b. March 29, 1898 in Potsdam, N. Y.

213.

LEMUEL RANSON BROWN, b. July 4, 1874 at W. Edmeston; m. July 8, 1903 at Weybridge, Vt., Grace Elizabeth, daughter of John Angell and Orpha (Jewett) James. Graduated at Potsdam Normal School, Middlebury College, A. B., Harvard A. M. Teacher of English in Olivet College, Allegheny College and Cleveland Normal Training School. Children:

JOHN JAMES, b. April 24, 1904, Olivet, Mich.

CHARLES EDWARD, b. Sep. 3, 1906; Meadville, Pa.

ORPHA LUCILE, b. March 7, 1910, Cleveland, O.

JEWETT POPE, b. July 23, 1912, Cleveland, O.

BERTHA ANGELINE, b. Dec. 28, 1913, Cleveland, O.
MARY SYLVIA, b. May 6, 1916, Burton, O.

214.

ROSETTA EMOGENE,[8], (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 15, 1839 in Columbus, N. Y.; d. Nov. 2, 1907, Leonardsville, N. Y. Buried at W. Edmeston; m. Sep. 15, 1857, Samuel Langworthy, son of Nathan and Eliza (Langworthy) Hoxie, (b. April 17, 1832; d. July 20, 1902, in Leonardsville). Children: born in Edmeston:

215. ARTHUR SAMUEL HOXIE, b. March 17, 1859.
216. ELMER ELLSWORTH HOXIE, b. Dec. 5, 1861.
AGNES ELIZA HOXIE, b. March 9, 1866; d. April 11, 1869.

215.

ARTHUR SAMUEL, b. March 17, 1859; m. Oct. 14, 1880 in Watkins, Phebe, daughter of George and Ahava (Pope) Drake, (b. March 29, 1859 in Watkins.) Child:

ERNESTINE DRAKE, b. July 7, 1882 in Leonardsville, N. Y.; d. in Leonardsville, Nov. 22, 1909; m. Feb. 1, 1905, Thomas, son of Omar and Delia Brayton of Poland, N. Y. Children:
Gladys Hoxie Brayton, b. Nov. 2, 1906.
Omar Arthur Brayton, b. Aug. 30, 1908.

216.

ELMER ELLSWORTH, b. Dec. 5, 1862 in Edmeston, N. Y.; m. Jan. 15, 1890, Nora A., daughter of Hiram and Col— (Wilbur) Barrett, (b. July 14, 1871) Children: born in Edmeston.

i. ROLAND BARRETT, b. March 27, 1900.
ii. SAMUEL LOWELL, b. June 5, 1903.

217.

DEMOTT EUGENE[8] POPE, (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]) Born Jan. 14, 1843, in Columbus, N. Y., m. in Sherburne, N. Y., Feb. 24, 1869, Anna M., daughter of Edward and Mary Ann (Harris) Dart, b. Feb. 23, 1850.) He finished his education at the Albany Business College. Taught school eight terms. Settled on the old Pope homestead, where he remained many years, his father willing the farm to him and his brother Laurentine. Later he moved to New Berlin where he now resides. A man much respected and loved. Children:

i. MARY MELISSA, b. in Columbus, Aug. 24, 1873; m. May 11, 1904, Chauncey, son of Alonzo and Mary (Burlingham) Chase.
ii. KATHERINE ANN, b. May 24, 1875, Columbus, N. Y.; m. in New Berlin, N. Y., Aug. 18, 1897, Abram, son of Hampton and Sarah (Mapes) Brown, (b. April 28, 1876 in Wyandance, L. I. Children:
Helen Lucille Brown, b. June 23, 1900, New Berlin, N. Y.
Elmo Pope Brown, b. Feb. 8, 1906, New Berlin, N. Y.
iii. JENNIE DART, b. June 2, 1878, in Columbus, N. Y., m. in New Berlin, Dec. 17, 1902, Burr Banton.
iv. SIDNEY EDWARD, b. Aug. 7, 1880 in Columbus, N. Y.; m. in South Edmeston, N. Y., Dec. 29, 1907, Emma G., daughter of Seth and Katherine (McGowen) White.

218.

ROSINA EVALINE[8] POPE, (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Columbus Quarter, Feb. 4, 1845; m. Oct. 2, 1862, Hollum, son of Wm. F., and Desire (Bass) Langworthy, (b. April 17, 1839). Resided on a farm at West Edmeston, N. Y., until 1903, then they moved to Hamilton. Children, born near West Edmeston:

219. i. WILLIAM FRANKLIN LANGWORTHY, b. May 4, 1864.

220. ii. ORTHELLO SIDNEY LANGWORTHY, b. Nov. 26, 1866.

iii. ROSE POPE LANGWORTHY, b. Dec. 30, 1870; graduated from Keystone Academy, Factoryville, Penn., in 1890. Taught for several years in the public schools and then took a course in Hillsdale College, Hilldsale, Mich., where she received her degree in 1899. Taught two years in the High School at Hillsdale. Married, July 3, 1901, Charles Hayward, son of James and Mary (Hayward) Fullerton, (b. Sep. 29, 1873 at Wheelersburg, Ohio.) Mr. Fullerton was educated at Hillsdale College and Ohio State University, receiving the degree of Ph. B., from the latter institution in 1898 and M. A., in 1911. He taught in Wheelersburg, Ohio, in 1890-1894. He began teaching Mathematics in the Central High School of Columbus, Ohio, in 1899. In 1909 he was elected principal of the Indianola Junior High School in that city where he remained until 1914 when he became Principal of the East High School In 1916 he was chosen Asst. Supt. of Schools in that city.

221. iv. FLOY PEARL LANGWORTHY, b. May 13, 1873.

v. CLAIRE ELMA LANGWORTHY, b. Oct. 8, 1879; m. Aug. 2, 1909, Rev. Frederick Leslie Anderson, (b. Feb. 1, 1881). Claire prepared herself for a kindergarten teacher at the Ethical Culture School in New York City, and taught for several years in New York, Chicago and Hamilton. Mr. Anderson graduated from Colgate University in 1906 and from Colgate Theological Seminary in 1909. After a pastorate of five years at Jordan, N. Y., they moved in 1914, to Athens, Penn., where they now reside.

219.

WILLIAM FRANKLIN LANGWORTHY,[9], (*Rosina E.*,[8], *Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 4, 1864 at West Edmeston; graduated from Colgate University with the degree of A. B., in 1887; taught in Keystone Acad., Factoryville, Penn., from 1887 to 1890; instructor in Science in Colgate Acad., Hamilton, N. Y., from 1890 to 1912; Asst. Prof. Biology, Colgate University since 1912. Married on July 1, 1890, Lois Caroline, daughter of Hamden R. and Donette (Beebe) Babcock, (b. Oct. 12, 1869 at Brookfield, N. Y.). Children, born in Hamilton:

i. CAROLINE PEARL, b. April 4, 1891; graduated from Ohio State University with degree of A. B. in 1914; married Aug. 18, 1914, Rev. Robert Scott Wallis, (b. Dec. 15, 1884), of Chester, Penn.; Mr. Wallis graduated from Colgate University with the class of 1911 and from the Theological Department in 1914. After a pastorate of two years at Unadilla Forks, N. Y., they sailed for

Ongole, South India in Oct. 1916 to engage in missionary work on the Telegu field of the Am. Baptist Foreign Miss. Society.

ii. MARGARET B., b. Oct. 21, 1892; m. Aug. 18, 1914, Dyer Tillinghast, son of Henry T. and Ada H. (Tillinghast) Jones, (b. Sep. 16, 1887, at Cortland, N. Y.) Mr. Jones graduated from Colgate University in 1913 with the degree of A. B. After teaching in the high school at Freeport, Long Island, for one year be became Principal of the Hutchinson School at Pelham, N. Y., where he now lives. A son William Henry Jones, was born Sep. 24, 1915.

220.

ORTHELLO SIDNEY LANGWORTHY[9], (*Rosina E.*[8], *Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at West Edmeston, Nov. 26, 1866; graduated Colgate University, A. B., 1889; University Medical College, M. D., 1891. Practiced medicine in Hamilton, N. Y., since 1891. Married (1) May 22, 1892, Josephine E., daughter of George D., and Sarah (Riggal) Richardson, (b. West Eaton, Dec. 13, 1867; d. Hamilton, Aug. 31, 1897); (2) April 17, 1901, Mrs. Minnie E. (Kenyon) Sheldon, daughter of Dr. Dwight R. and Cornelia (Tiffany) Sheldon, (b. June 29, 1869).

Child of Orthello and Josephine:

ORTHELLO RICHARDSON, b. Aug. 23, 1897. Student in Colgate University, Class of 1918.

221.

FLOY PEARL LANGWORTHY[9], (*Rosina E.*[8], *Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at West Edmeston, May 13, 1873; graduated from the Plattsburg Normal School and taught for several years in Hamilton; m. Dec. 25, 1897, Henry Bailey, son of John and Harriet (Crawford) Rathbone of New York City, (b. July 3, 1871). As a young man Mr. Rathbone became a skillful telegraph operator. Later he was a student of Colgate University, he then engaged in newspaper work and is now on the staff of the New York Sun. Children:

Josephine Langworthy Rathbone, b. in New York city, June 25, 1899.

Rosina Crawford Rathbone, b. May 19, 1901, in New York City.

John Hollum Rathbone, b. Jan. 1, 1903 in Chicago. Ill.

222.

ROZILLA ADALINE[8], (*Sidney*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 20, 1850, Columbus, N. Y.; m. Jan. 1, 1872, Thomas A., son of Horace and Abigal (Peet) Page, (b. May 18, 1848). Children:

223. i. BLANCHE EMOGENE PAGE, b. April 4, 1874, Columbus, N. Y.

224. ii. MABEL MELISSA PAGE, b. Feb. 21, 1876.

225. iii. ARLOUEEN ABIGAL PAGE, b. Oct. 16, 1882, South Edmeston, N. Y.

226. iv. WALDO EMERSON PAGE, b. June 3, 1884, South Edmeston, N. Y.

v. WALTER GATES PAGE, b. Jan. 24, 1889, Columbus, N. Y.; m. Oct. 12, 1910, Mary Catherine Williams, (b. Oct. 21, 1887). Lives on the Page homestead in Columbus, N. Y.

vi. ROSCOE ADELBERT PAGE, b. Dec. 10, 1893, Columbus, N. Y.; m. Dec. 30, 1916, at Peoria, Ill., Helena, daughter of Theodore Chalon Burgess. Home, Holland, Mich.

223.

BLANCHE EMOGENE, b. April 4, 1874; m. July 16, 1897, Prof. Louis Henry, son of Nathan and Mary (Chapman) Burch, (b. Dec. 27, 1867, South Brookfield, N. Y.); Asst. Supt. of Schools, Asbury Park, N. J. Child: *Thomas Louis Burch*, b. Aug. 23, 1902, Chicago, Ill.

224.

MABEL MELISSA, b. Feb. 21, 1876, Columbus, N. Y., m. Dec. 31, 1895, Clinton D., son of A. Estie and Jorantha (Coon) Burch, (b. Dec. 13, 1873), South Brookfield, N. Y. Child.
KATHRYN FRANCES BURCH, b. May 25, 1900, New Berlin, N. Y.

225.

ARLOUEEN ABIGAL, b. Oct. 16, 1882, Columbus, N. Y.; m. Aug. 15, 1900, Wm. L. son of Avery and Mary (Palmer) Cole, (b. Feb. 3, 1878), Brookfield, N. Y. Children:
FRIEDA ELOISE COLE, b. Aug. 5, 1901, South Brookfield, N. Y.
STUART AVERY COLE, b. Jan. 29, 1903, South Brookfield, N. Y.
DORIS COLE, b. April 12, 1905, New Berlin, N. Y.
THERAL ALTHEA COLE, b. Feb. 1, 1907, New Berlin, N. Y.

226.

WALDO EMERSON, b. June 3, 1884, South Edmeston, N. Y. m. Dec. 16, 1903, Ella daughter of DeAlton and Frances (Williams) Lloyd, (b. Jan. 28, 1885, Mt. Upton, N. Y.) Children:
ROZILLA, b. Nov. 2, 1906, Columbus, N. Y.
HOWARD, b. Sep. 20, 1908, Columbus, N. Y.
ELEANOR, b. Aug. 9, 1910, Columbus, N. Y.

227.

BETSEY POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 25, 1812, in Exeter, New York; d. April 1869; removed with her parents to Columbus, New York, in 1814, where she spent the remainder of her life. She was married Jan. 15, 1829, to Benjamin, son of Jonathan and Phebe Nichols. (He was born Nov. 8, 1804, d. November 8, 1888). Children: All born in Columbus, New York:

228. i. ALBERT NICHOLS, b. Sep. 23, 1833.
229. ii. ANN ELIZA NICHOLS, b. Feb. 15, 1836.

228.

ALBERT NICHOLS[8], (*Betsey Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born September 23, 1833; d. May 8, 1890, in Columbus, N. Y. Married June 18, 1859, at Otselic, New York, Mary Ann Abigail, daughter of Gehiel and Lucy Ann (Brooks) Abels. (She was born June 14, 1840). Children:

i. OTTO LYNN, b. Feb. 17, 1863, in Columbus, New York; m. March 12, 1884, in New Berlin, New York, Alice Carrie, daughter of Jordan and Abigail (Babcock) Sarle. (She was born July 11, 1863). He was graduated at Hillsdale College, Michigan in 1897; is a minister in the Baptist Church, now (1914) Bellville, N. Y. Child:
1. Gertrude Jennie, b. March 13, 1886, in Columbus, N. Y.

A graduate of Syracuse University, 1913, Teacher in Brockport Normal School.

229.

ANN ELIZA NICHOLS[8], (*Betsey Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 15, 1836, in Columbus, New York; m. Dec. 15, 1858, Charles A., son of John and Polly (Andrews) Crego, of Columbus, New York. (She was born Jan. 16, 1829, d. June 30, 1912). Child:

230. i. MINNIE A. CREGO, b. Oct. 17, 1859.

230.

MINNIE A. CREGO[9], (*Ann Eliza Nichols*[8], *Betsey Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3]. *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 17, 1859, in Columbus, N. Y.; m. Nov. 28, 1883, in Columbus, Herbert A., son of Stanley and Emma (Palmiter) Holmes of Brookfield (b. June 17, 1862, d. Feb. 9, 1909. Children:

i. WINIFRED E. HOLMES, b. Sep. 27, 1887, in Brookfield, New York; m. Sep. 7, 1910, in Columbus, Harold H., son of Geno and Ivaloo (Huntington) Rogers. (She was born May 12, 1889, in Leonardsville, New York. Child:

W. Louise Rogers, b. June 25, 1913, in Edmeston.

ii. JESSIE E. HOLMES, b. Dec. 3, 1890, in Brookfield, N. Y.; m. Feb. 26, 1913, in Edmeston, Jewett, son of Frank and Anna (Medbury) Marvin. (He was born May 15, 1891, in Columbus, N. Y.)

231.

TIMOTHY POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Aug. 15, 1814, d. March 17, 1872; m. Margaret Smith, (b. Feb. 17, 1816, d. Dec. 22, 1894, Buried in Watkins, N. Y.) Child:

JAMES A., d. in Nebraska., was married hut left no children. He was a teacher and one time School Commissioner in Schuyler County.

232.

GERSHOM POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 21, 1816, in Columbus, New York; m. Feb. 18, 1839, Matilda Lincoln, (she was born June 20, 1819, died April 26, 1907); d. Jan. 14, 1883.

The early part of his life was spent in Columbus and Reading, N. Y. Later he moved to Ohio. He united with the Free Baptist Church in Columbus in 1850. When the Civil War broke out his two sons enlisted. One of them being under age, the father went in his place, later this son was drafted and his mother raised $300 to keep him home. The father served three years and then re-enlisted and served till the end of the war when he was honorably discharged and received a veteran's medal. Although he was with Sherman on his famous march to the sea and in the battle of Pittsburg Landing he received no wounds. His son John however was wounded in the first skirmish and his father was delegated to be his nurse and while he was apparently recovering his father was called to battle. As soon as it was over he rushed to the bed-side of his son to tell him of his safety only to find he had died from the shock of seeing so many of the wounded soldiers brought into the hospital.

Children:

i. JOHN ARNOLD, b. Sep. 18, 1840 a soldier in the Civil War. He died October 27, 1862, at Boliver, Tenn., from wounds received Aug. 20th. He was buried in the South.

233. ii. WILLIAM HENRY, b. July 1, 1842.

234. iii. ANN ELIZA, b. April 18, 1844; d. Aug. 11, 1884.

iv. ADDIE A., b. Sep. 18, 1852; m. Aug. 19, 1877, James M. Patchin, b. Aug. 21, 1838.

v. ELMER GATES, b. May 29, 1861, d. Dec. 28, 1884.

233.

WILLIAM HENRY POPE[8], (*Gershom*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 1, 1842; m. Oct. 5, 1869, Jennie Quirk, (she was born Jan. 3, 1848, died Feb. 22, 1895). Children.

i. INA, b. June 20, 1875; m. June 2, 1898, Edwin Lee Norton. Address, New Orleans, La. One child: Helen Jeanette, b. February 24, 1903, d. Feb. 1904.

ii. ARTHUR JOHN, b. Feb. 7, 1877; m. Feb. 20, 1901; Mamie Burns. (She was born Oct. 22, 1875). One son: Robert Burns, b. May 3, 1903.

234.

ANN ELIZA POPE[8], (*Gershom*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 18, 1844; m. Nov. 10, 1864, Harrison Burdick. (He was born Feb. 3, 1839). Children:

i. WILLIAM H. BURDICK, b. Oct. 8, 1874, m. Oct. 1, 1895, Ida Wright. (She was born June 18, 1876). Children:

1. *Clarence*, b. June 11, 1898.
2. *Gladah*, b. Aug. 23, 1905.

ii. GENIE BURDICK, b. Nov. 20, 1878; d. Oct. 10, 1880.

iii. LIZZIE BURDICK, b. July 29, 1882; d. Aug. 5, 1886.

235.

MARY ANN POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Columbus, New York, July 26, 1818; d. Jan. 24, 1897; m. Riley Hardy, born ——. —. ——; d. June (?) 1886. Buried in Ashtabula, Ohio. Children:

i. DUDLEY HARDY, b. 1840 (?), d. May 1859-60.

ii. MARIA E. HARDY, b. Sep. 10, 1843; d. Nov. 17, 1893.

iii. LELIA VIOLA HARDY, b. Jan. 1, 1853; d. June 13, 1876.

iv. SARAH MAY HARDY, b. Aug. 14, 1860; m. Aug. 14, 1880, Fred Elliott, d. May 27, 1894, or 1895.

236.

SARAH ANN POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born July 26, 1818, in Columbus, New York; d. May 4, 1895, at West Winfield, New York; m. Nov. 8, 1835, William Adams, son of Thomas and (—— Fisk) Adams. Children: All born in Plainfield, N. Y.

237. i. MARY JANE ADAMS, b. Aug. 22, 1836.

ii. ADELIA ADAMS, b. Feb. 2, 1838; d. Feb. 20, 1860.

iii. WILLIAM GATES ADAMS, b. Feb. 3, 1840; d. Jan. 6, 1865; m. Dec. 27, 1861, Hellen Tyler.

iv. CYNTHIA MARIA ADAMS, b. May 24, 1841; d. July 21, 1841.
238. v. ALICE ADELADE ADAMS, b. Dec. 10, 1843.
vi. JAMES RILEY ADAMS, b. Jan. 7, 1848; d. May 11, 1854.
242. vii. EVA DE ETTE ADAMS, b. Jan. 7, 1853.

237.

MARY JANE ADAMS[8], (*Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born August 22, 1836; d. August 2, 1861; m. Nov. 9, 1852, William Johnston. Children:

i. GEORGE WILLIAM JOHNSTON, b. July 21, 1856; d. June 15, 1902.
ii. FRANK LE GRAND JOHNSTON, b. August 3, 1858; m. June 8, 1881, Emma, daughter of S. J. Austin, lives at Exeter, New York.

238.

ALICE ADELADE ADAMS[8], (*Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 10, 1843; m. Dec. 18, 1867, James, son of James and Emmeline (Waite) Dodge. Children: Born in Henderson, New York;

239. i. JESSIE A. DODGE, b. March 18, 1869.
240. ii. JAMES LYNN DODGE, b. April 12, 1870.
241. iii. WILLIAM LEE DODGE, b. Feb. 4, 1873.

239.

JESSIE A. DODGE[9], (*Alice Adelaide Adams*[8], *Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 18, 1869; m. Ira B., son of Bradley and Lucretia (Rounds) Thomas. Children:

i. RUTH DODGE THOMAS, b. Aug. 21, 1890, in Utica, New York; m. Bert Roberts.
ii. BETHANY MAE THOMAS, b. Feb. 2, 1902, in Buffalo, New York.

240.

JAMES LYNN DODGE[9], (*Alice Adelaide Adams*[8], *Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 12, 1870; m. Sep. 8, 1903; Katherine, daughter of Robert and Harriet (Bidleman) Young. Was graduated from Cornell University, 1894, as a civil engineer. Children:

i. JAMES ROBERT, b. Oct. 14, 1907, in Frederick, Maryland.

241.

WILLIAM LEE DODGE[9], (*Alice Adelaide Adams*[8], *Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 4, 1873; m. July 5, 1898, to Abigail, daughter of John and Maria (Walker) Quin. Was graduated from Buffalo Medical College 1897. Is now a practicing physician in Afton, N. Y. Children:

i. LYNN QUIN, b. Oct. 8, 1899, in Coventry, New York.
ii. ALICE ADAMS, b. June 26, 1902, in Afton, New York.
iii. MARIA WALKER, b. June 26, 1902, in Afton, New York.
iv. BENJAMIN LEE, b. Dec. 22, 1905, in Afton, New York.

242.

EVA DE ETTE ADAMS[8], (*Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 7, 1853; m. Feb. 14, ——; Thomas Turnbull. Lives at Spragueville, N. Y. Children:

i. ALICE TURNBULL, b. Oct. 18, 1875. Teacher on Long Island. Married Dec. 28, 1915, at Spragueville, N. Y., to Herbert A. Jagger of Southampton, Long Island.

243. ii. CORDON TURNBULL, b. Dec. 24, 1876.

243.

CORDON TURNBULL[9], (*Eva De Ette Adams*[8], *Sarah Ann Pope*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 24, 1876; m. Oct. 12, 1897, Carrie Ridsdale. Children:

i. CLIFTON A., b. July 30, 1902.

ii. LESLIE CORDON, b. Dec. 31, 1908.

244.

HORATIO GATES POPE[7], (*Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 29, 1825, in Columbus, New York; d. —— —, ——; m. April 12, 1852, Angeline Potter. (She was born Oct. —. ——. Children:

245. i. ELMIRA EVANGELINE, b. Sep. 24, 1853.

246. ii. EDNA ALICE, b. April 13, 1855.

247. iii. ALTA SOPHIA, b. Nov. 27, 1856.

248. iv. JAMES MORTON, b. Dec. 8, 1858.

249. v. FANNIE MARIA, b. Dec. 11, 1860.

250. vi. OLIVE CELESTEA, b. March 3, 1863.

251. vii. RUTH ANGELINE, b. March 17, 1865.

252. viii. CORA BELLE, b. Feb. 7, 1868.

245.

ELMIRA EVANGELINE POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 24, 1853; d. June 5, 1883; m. —— ——, Daniel Oaks, son of John Oaks. Children:

i. ADRIAN DEALTON OAKS, b. May 6, 1872; m. Jan. 24, 1900, Hattie Belle Caples.

ii. MAUDE OAKES, b. Sep. 30, 1873; m. June 17, 1894, Scott Prest, live at Bath, New York.

iii. JOHN JAMES OAKES, b. May 23, 1882; m. August 6, 1913, Geraldine Starr.

246.

EDNA ALICE POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born April 3, 1855; m. Cassius M. Henry, Jan. 6, 1872. Children:

i. BERTHA ANGELINE HENRY, b. July 17, 1872; m. Dec. 8, 1899, Arthur Porter. Children:

1. *John Cassius Porter*, b. April 17, 1893.

ii. LEVI GATES HENRY, b. Feb. 12, 1876; m. Feb. 29, 1896, Minnie Adriance. Children:

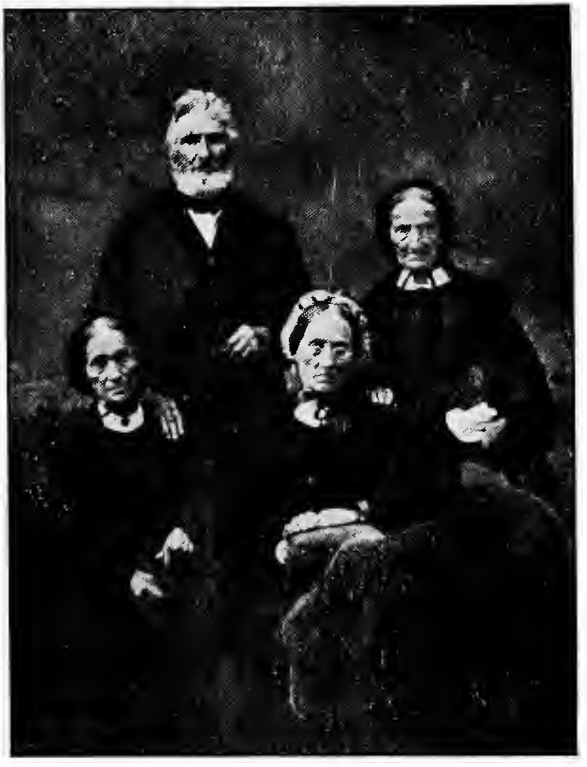
1. *Calla Francis Henry*, b. Feb. 9, 1897.

iii. LINN STANLEY HENRY, b. March 12, 1882; m. Nov. 1, 1905, Rubie Burdick. Children:

1. *Albert Nelson*, b. Sep. 5, 1907.

iv. LOYD POPE HENRY, b. July 10, 1884; m. July 30, 1905, Roxie Madison. Children:

1. *Forest James Henry*, b. May 13, 1906.



THREE DAUGHTERS OF TIMOTHY POPE
Aurora Ann, b. Apr. 17, 1799 Laura, b. Mch. 26, 1803
Hannah, b. Mch. 14, 1801

2. *Adrian Daniel Henry*, b. July 28, 1907.
3. *Milburn Allison Henry*, b. April 15, 1911.

v. LEROY CASSIUS HENRY, b. April 19, 1887; d. Sep. 10, 1887.
vi. MILDRED CORA HENRY, b. August 15, 1888; m. Delfry E. Ormsby, June 15, 1910.

247.

ALTA SOPHIA POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Nov. 27, 1856; m. June 11, 1882, at Alfred, New York, Charles Emmett Drake. Children:

i. RALPH W. DRAKE, b. Jan. 7, 1884, Watkins, New York; d. Jan. 2, 1909, Wellsburgh, Penn.
ii. RUTH POPE DRAKE, b. Dec. 26, 1887, Watkins, New York; m. Professor J. Elmer Lane, of Austin, Texas, June 30, 1914.
iii. LORENA DRAKE, b. Sep. 5, 1890, Watkins, New York; m. George Gillespie, March 1, 1913. Live in Elmira.

248.

JAMES MORTON POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 8, 1858; m. Feb. 1, 1882, Addie E. Ashbaugh. Children:

i. WILLIAM GATES, b. July 1, 1886; m. June 24, 1914, Trilliam M. Farnhan. Graduated from Alfred University, took Post-graduate work at Cornell University.
ii. ROLLAND GERSHOM, b. Dec. 4, 1889; m. Oct. 28, 1910, Bessie A. Parmenter. Children:
   1. *Evelyn May*, b. May 1, 1911.
iii. ELDON ASHBAUGH GIDEON, b. May 9, 1899.

249.

FANNIE MARIA POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates* [6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 11, 1860; d. April 22, 1905; m. Dec. 22, 1890, Willis Woodruff, son of William Woodruff. Children:

i. WILLIAM POPE WOODRUFF, b. Dec. 5, 1894.
ii. CHARLES ELDEN WOODRUFF, b. Dec. 16, 1898.

250.

OLIVE CELESTIA POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 3, 1863; m. Jan. 1, 1887, Fred A. Stillman, son of Richard Stillman. Residence, 453 Carter St., Rochester, N. Y. Children:

i. ROBERT E. STILLMAN, b. Nov. 10, 1887; d. Nov. 18, 1890.
ii. CORA BELLE STILLMAN, b. March 3, 1890; lives at Fairport, New York.
iii. RICHARD POPE STILLMAN, b. Feb. 29, 1892; machinist.
iv. GERTRUDE ESTELLE STILLMAN, b. June 5, 1894; m. March 5, 1913, John E. DeNyse. Child:
   1. *Olive Gertrude DeNyse*, b. Nov. 29, 1913.
v. HAROLD ELDEN STILLMAN, b. August 27, 1896.
vi. LELAND FREDERIC STILLMAN, b. Feb. 15, 1902.

251.

RUTH ANGELINE POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 17, 1865, Hartsville, New York. Married Sep. 3, 1891, Collin Theldkield. Live at Memphis, Tennessee. Children:

i. REBA THELDKIELD, b. July 27, 1892.
ii. EDNA LOUISE THELDKIELD, b. April 3, 1895.
iii. COLLIN HODGE THELDKIELD, JR., b. Oct. 27, 1897.
iv. OLIVE ELIZABETH THELDKIELD, b. March 25, 1901.
v. KATHRYN NELSON THELDKIELD, b. March 17, 1909

252.

CORA BELLE POPE[8], (*Horatio Gates*[7], *Gates*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 7, 1868; m. Sep. 1, 1892, Rev. Martin Sindell. Live at Eau Claire, Wisconsin, Children:

i. ANNA EULALIE SINDELL, b. Sep. 12, 1893; m. Jan. 1, 1914, J. W. Clausius, Eau Claire, Wisconsin.
ii. LESTER ALLEN SINDELL, b. May 5, 1896.
iii. SEYMOUR COLWELL SINDELL, b. January 11, 1900.
iv. ZAMA IVELOU SINDELL, b. Oct. 24, 1902.

253.

SOLOMON ALLIS POPE GATES[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Dec. 22, 1822 in Columbus, N. Y.; d. April 6, 1905, in Anamosa, Iowa; m. July 4, 1847 to Ruth Ann, daughter of Abel R. and Clarissa (Ganoung) Palmer, (b. Oct. 15, 1826; d. Oct. 22, 1916). Child:

254. LAURENTINE DEVILLO, b. April 19, 1853, Hornellsville, N. Y.

254.

LAURENTINE DEVILLO, b. April 19, 1853, Hornellsville, N. Y.; d. Nov. 5, 1880, Anamosa, Iowa; m. Oct. 26, 1875, Fulton, Ill., Hattie Josephine, daughter of James Madison and Almira (Thompson) Wythe, (b. Sep. 12, 1850, Denmark, N. Y). Children:

255. INA POPE, b. May 20, 1877.
JAMES DEVILLO, b. Sep. 28, 1879, Anamosa, Iowa; m. July 13, 1910, Oxford Junction, Iowa, Emma Gretchen, daughter of Peter Paul and Mary Catherine (Kopsa) Barto, (b. Aug. 29, 1883 in Baldwin, Iowa.)

255.

INA POPE, b. May 20, 1877, Anamosa, Iowa; m. June 26, 1901, Anamosa, Iowa, Udo Anton, son of Folkert Henry and Margaret (Horms) Kromminga, (b. July 17, 1870, Castle Grove, Iowa.) Child:

FREDERIC LUDWIG KROMMINGA, b. June 15, 1902, Castle Grove, Iowa.

256.

ARNOLD[6] POPE, (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Plainfield, Conn., March 5, 1778; d. in Hamilton, N. Y., Dec. 21, 1858 and was buried in the cemetery near Poolville. Tradition says that the father named his twin boys Horatio Gates and Benedict Arnold in honor of his favorite generals but after Arnold turned traitor the first names were dropped. Arnold was nearly always designated by this name alone though Gates was often called Horatio Gates. Both names have been borne by many in the family.

The public records show that Arnold first purchased land in Hamilton, on the highway between Poolville and South Hamilton, in 1815 and this was his home for the remainder of his life. This farm was purchased of

Hannah Thompson, administratrix of Samuel Thompson, her brother-in-law. He married Hannah Thompson, (b. April 5, 1785; d. July 4, 1868); on April 15, 1803, probably in Burlington. She was the daughter of Elihu and Desire (Palmer) Thompson, who were among the early settlers in Burlington. See foot note page for Elihu Thompson's military record. The records in the Adjutant's General's Office in Washington show "that Arnold Pope served in the War of 1812 in Captain Jehial Felt's Company, 16th (Stranahan's) Regiment of New York Militia from Sep. 7 to Nov. 2, 1812 and —— — —— in Captain Roswell Tyler's Company of Infantry, 129th (Farnham's) Regiment of New York Militia from Sep. 9 to Nov. 13, 1814". He took part in many battles: among them those at Lundy's Lane and Sackett's Harbor.

Though he did not win large wealth or great prominence he was much esteemed according to the testimony of those still living. His home was a place of refuge for the widow and fatherless. He was a member of the Methodist Church.

Children, probably all but the two youngest born in Burlington;

257. i. MARIA, b. April 1804; d. Jan. 31, 1885.
259. ii. HORATIO GATES, b. Feb. 2, 1806; d. March 17, 1882.
260. iii. JEDEDIAH, b. Jan. 8, 1808; d. Sep. 14, 1870.
iv. SAMUEL T., b. Feb. 1813; d. July 29, 1814.
v. HORACE H., b. Aug. 4, 1816; d. March 9, 1883; m. on March 17, 1869, Hannah R., daughter of Miah and Hannah (Pope) Farmer (d. Nov. 16, 1813; d. July 29, 1883). No children. He inherited his father's homestead but later sold it and moved to Earlville, N. Y., where he died.
265. vi. RUSSELL D., b. May 8, 1820; d. Sep. 20, 1898.

257

MARIA[7] POPE, (*Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in April —, 1804; died in Hamilton, Jan. 31, 1885. She married John Woodard, (b. June 25, 1802; d. Nov. 30, 1874). They lived on a farm in the south-eastern part of the town of Hamilton. Children:

258. i. SARAH MANDANA WOODARD, b. March 28, 1828; d. Oct. 3, 1887.
ii. HANNAH M. WOODARD, b. Aug. 16, 1834; d. Aug. 6, 1853.
iii. HORATIO POPE WOODARD, b. April 6, 1839; d. May 12, 1904. He married (1) Theresa Larkin (d. Aug. 15, 1872); one child was born of this marriage but it died Oct. 17, 1872, aged 9 weeks; (2) Lucy Jane Peck; (3) Carrie Brown; (4) Mrs. Hattie Rockwell. He was a farmer and lived in Brookfield until 1888 (?), when he moved to Palmyra, Mich., where he died.

258.

SARAH MANDANA WOODARD[8], (*Maria Pope*[7] *Woodard*, *Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Hamilton, March 28, 1828 and died Oct. 3, 1887 in Earlville, N. Y. She married on March 1, 1843, Rufus L. Stebbins, (b. July 11, 1828; d. Dec. 18, 1891). They lived in Earlville and Hamilton where Mr. Stebbins was an undertaker and dealer in furniture. From this marriage was born Horace LaMott Stebbins on

May 28, 1850. He was a prosperous farmer living near Hamilton until his death on Aug. 8, 1909. He married Ella C. Ackley, (b. Nov. 18, 1849; d. Feb. 21, 1915) on Feb. 22, 1871. To them were born William A. Stebbins, on Aug. 2, 1878 and Alice M. on July 4, 1885. Alice M. Stebbins married Arthur William Clark, (b. May 16, 1880), on March 28, 1906. Their home is at Clinton, N. Y.

259.

HORATIO GATES[7] POPE, (*Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Feb. 2, 1806; d. March 17, 1883. He married Jan. 23, 1821, Diana Stowell, (b. April 14, 1812; d. Jan. 18, 1888), the adopted daughter of Hosea and Hannah (Torrey) Thayer of Hamilton, N. Y. He was a farmer and manufacturer of cheese. He lived in Hamilton until 1856 when he sold his property and drove to Michigan where he settled at Palmyra.

Children, born in Hamilton:

i. HOSEA THAYER, b. Jan. 13, 1835; d. Jan. 26, 1875. He married in Hamilton, April 14, 1857, Sarah A. Nash, (b. Nov. 9, 1838; d. April 10, 1912). One son, Andrew W., was born to them, (b. June 9, 1861; d. Sep. 3, 1884). The widow married Horace Sayles and lived in Sherburne, N. Y.

ii. ARNOLD, b. May 23, 1837; d. Feb. 25, 1907. He married in Palmyra, Mich., July 19, 1862, Eliza C. Street, (b. July 30, 1840; d. Jan. 17, 1907). They had four children, two boys and two girls, all but Ralph T., b. in Palmyra, June 20, 1867, died in infancy. Ralph married Flora C. Bancroft, (b. June 19, 1869 in Palmyra.—) Their home is in Toledo, Ohio. They have seven children:

1. *Harley F.*, b. June 22, 1889; m. Gladys Vedder of Adrian, Mich. Residence, Toledo, Ohio.
2. *George R.*, b. July 13, 1891; m. Edna Templeton of Sterling, Col., and now lives at Billings, Mont.
3. *Carlottie F.*, b. March 16, 1893; m. Wm. Lowderback. They have two children, Ralph Wm., and Florence M. Lowderback.
4. *Alfred R.*, b. Jan. 27, 1896, now living at LaSelle, Col.
5. *Helen E. L.*, b. Feb. 19, 1899.
6. *Floyd J.*, b. April 16, 1902.
7. *Eleta Bancroft*, b. at Greeley, Col., May 13, 1912.

260.

JEDEDIAH[7] POPE, (*Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Jan. 8, 1808; d. Sep. 14, 1870. On Sep. —, 1836 he was married to Sophia Gardiner, (b. Oct. 24, 1807; d. June 23, 1878). She was a direct descendant of Lord Gardiner, whose son came to this country and settled on Gardiner's Island in New York. He was a farmer and lived in Hamilton until 1852 when he moved to Allegan, Mich., where he died.

Children, born in Hamilton:

261. i. HORACE H., b. Jan. 15, 1838; d. Aug. 25, 1914.

264. ii. LYNDON A., b. July 4, 1843; still living.

261.

HORACE H.[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Hamilton Jan. 15, 1839, moved to Michigan with his parents in 1852.

Entered the University of Michigan in 1860. In Aug. 1861, he enlisted in Company A., Third Michigan Cavalry. On Oct. 4, 1862, as first lieutenant, he commanded his company and was detailed a s a body guard to General Rosecrans. He participated in the battle of Corinth at date last named and was taken prisoner. He was promoted to captaincy on his exchange and return to company. While paroled he was married, on Dec. 15, 1862, to Harriet Crosby, (b. Jan. 6, 1841; d. July 25, 1889). From that time until the close of Civil War, he was detailed as Judge Advocate of the Military Court Martial. On being discharged from the army he re-entered the University of Michigan and was graduated in 1865. From that time until his health failed he practiced law in Allegan, Mich. On Jan. 22, 1892, he married Lola I. La Force.

Children, by first marriage:

262. i. FLORENCE H., b. Oct. 26, 1870.
263. ii. CARLOTTA E., b. Nov. 11, 1873.

262.

FLORENCE H. POPE[9], (*Horace H.*[8], *Jedediah*[7], *Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Allegan, Mich,. Oct. 26, 1870. Graduated from the University of Michigan, with the degree of Ph. B., in 1893. Married in Wequetonsing, Mich., Sep. 12, 1893, to Irving Wolverton, Vice-Pres., Chief-Engineer and Manager of the Mt. Vernon Bridge Works, Mt. Vernon, Ohio. Mr. Wolverton was born in Genesee Co., Mich., Jan. 29, 1869 and graduated from the University of Michigan with the degree of B. S., in 1890. Children:

i. CARLOTTA FRANCES WOLVERTON, b. Sep. 22, 1896, in Columbus, Ohio.
ii. HARRIET CROSBY WOLVERTON, b. June 3, 1899, in Mt. Vernon, Ohio.
iii. JOHN POPE WOLVERTON, b. Aug. 30, 1900, in Mt. Vernon, Ohio.
iv. FRANCES ELIZABETH WOLVERTON, b. Aug. 19, 1905, in Mt. Vernon, Ohio.

263.

CARLOTTA E. POPE[9], (*Horace H.*[8], *Jedediah*[7], *Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Allegan, Mich., Nov. 11, 1873. Graduated from the University of Michigan in 1895. Married in Allegan, Oct. 7, 1903, to Harris Creech, Secretary and Treasurer of Ajax Manufacturing Co., and Vice-President of Garfield Banks of Cleveland, Ohio. Harris Creech was born in Cleveland, Ohio, Feb. 26, 1873 and graduated from the University of Michigan. Children, born in Cleveland:

i. FLORENCE CREECH, b. Nov. 17, 1906.
ii. JAMES POPE CREECH, b. Sep. 22, 1911.

264.

LYNDON A.[8] POPE, (*Jedediah*[7], *Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Hamilton, N. Y., July 4, 1842; moved to Michigan with his parents in 1852. Enlisted in the Civil War when 21 years old as a private in Co. E., 28th Michigan Infantry. Disabled by a gunshot wound in hip and hand in the battle of Nashville which rendered him unfit for service. Sent to David's Island, New York and from there to Harper Hospital, Detroit, from which place he was discharged. He followed farming until

1905. His home is in Allegan. Nov. 12, 1873, he married Hortense Payne, (b. Nov. 29, 1855 at Penn Yan, N. Y.,) the daughter of Marlbro and Clarissa Dickinson Payne. Children:

i. ROY L., died in infancy.

ii. EMMA HORTENSE, b. July 16, 1883. Married, Aug. 31, 1810, in Windsor, Canada, Hugh MacDougall, (b. Nov. 5, 1873). One daughter, Margaret Hortense, was born Nov. 17, 1911.

265.

RUSSELL D.[7] POPE, (*Arnold*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 8, 1820 in Hamilton, N. Y.; d. in Palmyra, Mich., Sep. 20, 1888. In 1858 he removed with his family, to Palmyra, where he purchased the farm on which he lived for the remainder of his life. One who knew him writes that "any sketch of his life would be incomplete (to those who were acquainted with him) if it did not add that he was a staunch Democrat, well posted on political questions, and who never hesitated to engage in heated discussion with those who differed with him. He was a large fine looking man of excellent business judgment and a man who would do anything for those he liked. He married (1) Lucy Ann Farmer, (b. Dec. 6, 1819; d. Feb. 20, 1878), the daughter of Uriah and Hannah Pope Farmer; (2) Emily Sawdey; (3) in Nov. 1888 Kate Hilkirk of Raisin, Mich., who died in March, 1907.

Child, by first wife:

i. DION H., b. in Hamilton, N. Y., March 24, 1853; d. April 11, 1899. He graduated from Adrian College in June, 1875, and later read law and was admitted to the bar. On March 15, 1883, in Palmyra he was married to Clara Bell Bowen, the daughter of John W. and Jane Parshal Bowen, who was born in Janesville, Wis. After his marriage he returned to the old homestead on which he lived until his death. One son, Clive Bowen, was born to them on April 5, 1886. He graduated from the high school in 1904 and lives with his mother on the farm in Palmyra which his grandfather, Russell D. Pope purchased in 1858.

270.

HANNAH[6] POPE, (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born May 19, 1780; m. Uriah Farmer, (b. 1776; d. Aug. 30, 1850). They made their home in Burlington in early life but later moved to Peterboro, N. Y. A short time before Mr. Farmer's death they moved to a small place near South Hamilton, where they lived close to Arnold Pope in the house where Charley York now resides. Uriah Farmer was a very skillful carpenter according to the testimony of those still living. Hannah (Pope) Farmer died on Aug. 22, 1858 and was buried beside her husband in the cemetery near Poolville, N. Y. Children:

271. i. CYRENUS FARMER, b. March 20, 1800; d. March —, 1878.

ii. CYNTHIA FARMER, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——. Did not live to be very old. Married John Rose and had one son, William, who lived in Michigan in the middle of the last century.

iii. URIAH FARMER, JR., b. Oct. 11, 1803; d. Aug. 10, 1837.

iv. DIANTHA FARMER, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——. Married Silas Greene and lived in the town of Hannibal, Oswego, Co., N. Y. They had a large family. One son, John Greene, lives at Oswego, one daughter was named Freelove. No further information available.

v. HANNAH FARMER, b. Nov. 16, 1813; d. July 29, 1883. Married her cousin, Horace H. Pope, See his record.

vi. LUCY ANN FARMER, b. Dec. 6, 1819; d. Feb. 20, 1878. Married her cousin, Russell D. Pope. See his record.

277. viii. ELIZABETH FARMER, b. —— —, 1822; d. May 18, 1850.

271.

CYRENUS[7] FARMER, (*Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born March 20, 1800; m. Elizabeth Raleigh of Burlington, N. Y., (b. Oct. 12, 1801); d. Jan. 17, 1852). He lived at Peterboro, N. Y., and probably all of his children were born there. His wife and two children are buried on the Farmer lot in the cemetery at that place. He moved to Michigan in 1859. He died in Blissfield of that state in March, 1878. Children:

i. ESTHER, b. Aug. 20, 1823; d. March 7, 1891, at Blissfield, Mich. She never married.

ii. JAMES, b. July —, 1824; d. Nov. 27, 1839, at Peterboro.

iii. ELIZA, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——, at Helena, Mont. She married (1) Aldred Peake; (2) Milo Courtright. She left no Children.

272. iv. PHEBE, b. Jan. 13, 1828; d. May 20, 1902.

v. URIAH, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——, at Adrian, Mich. He married and had children named James, Nellie, Martin, Charles, Mary, Theresa and Kate. James is said to be a successful business man in Kansas City, Mo. Martin died in Adrian, Mich. Most of the family live in Detroit, Mich.

vi. DANIEL, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——. He moved to the vicinity of Leavenworth, Kansas and had children.

vii. HANNAH, b. Jan. 26, 1834; d. Feb. 1, 1890 at Helena, Mont. She married (1) Charles Sears; (2) E. R. Alcorn. She had one daughter, Mary Sears, (b. in Peterboro, N. Y., July 20, 1852). The daughter attended Adrian College but did not graduate. She married (1) in July, 1871, Frank Wilcox, (d. Jan. 26, 1890 in Helena, Mont). She then returned to Michigan where she married (2) David Chase on March 18, 1897. They have lived in California since 1908. Their home is now at Lindsay. No children.

viii. JUDSON C, b. —— —, 1837; d. June —, 1915. He married Elizabeth Wagoner of Morrisville, N. Y., and had three children all of whom are dead. The two daughters were named Lucy and Adeliza. He served in the Civil War and his last days were spent in the Soldier's Home at Grand Rapids, Mich. He enlisted from New York.

ix. MARY, b. Nov. 24, 1839; d. July 3, 1842 at Peterboro.

273. x. JAMES ANSON, b. —— —, 1842; living.

272.

PHEBE[8] FARMER, (*Cyrenus*[7] *Farmer, Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born on Jan. 13, 1828; m. Thomas Steadman Allen of Hamilton, N. Y., at the home of her parents in Peterboro on Nov. 21, 1858. The family lived at Blissfield, Mich. Two daughters were born to them: Sarah E. Allen, (now Mrs. James Eddy of Franklin, Mich.), b. July 5, 1861, and Carrie D. Allen, b. April 5, 1867. Carrie D. married Robert Forsyth of Blissfield. They had three children: Willie R. Forsyth (b. June 8, 1891) d. at the age of 11 weeks), Clyde W., (b. Sep. 30, 1892; d. Dec. 17, 1909), and Kenneth E., (b. Aug. 17, 1898). Kenneth is a student of the Blissfield High School and a musician of ability. The Forsyth family live at Blissfield.

273.

JAMES ANSON [8] FARMER, (*Cyrenus*[7] *Farmer, Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Peterboro, N. Y., in 1842. He moved to Michigan in 1859. At the outbreak of the Civil War he enlisted and served for four years and eight months as a member of Company K, 10th Michigan Regulars. On Nov. 4, 1865 he married Hannah E. Randal in Benona, Oceana Co., Mich. He is living at Hart, Mich. Children:

i. EDWIN R., b. Oct. 9, 1867; m. Bertha Fuller, in 1889. They have four children, one girl and three boys. He is a carpenter.
ii. MARY, b. June 10, 1869; m. Perry Moore, March 20, 1886. Both perished in the Iroquois Theatre fire in Chicago in 1903. They had one daughter.
iii. WILLIAM B., b. April 28, 1871. He is a woodsman.
iv. BARTON B., b. Feb. 22, 1873. He is a carpenter.
v. MARSHALL J., b. Oct. 22, 1875. He was killed in the lumber woods in 1907.
vi. LEWIS LEE, b. Feb. 18, 1878. He is a barber.
vii. JAMES A., b. April 18, 1880. James is a cement mason.
viii. NINA, b. March 5, 1882.
ix. ROSE, b. Jan. 19, 1884.
x. EFFIE, b. May 23, 1886.
xi. BERTHA, b. Dec. 8, 1888.
xii. CECIL, b. Oct. 28, 1890; d. May 6, 1903.

274.

URIAH FARMER, JR[7], (*Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Oct. 11, 1827; m. on April 26, 1826, to Jerusha H. Chaffee, (b. April 3, 1806; d. Nov. 6, 1876). They lived in Peterboro, N. Y. He died Aug. 10, 1837. Children:

i. ERWIN D., b. Feb. 11, 1827; d. Jan. 16, 1844.
275. ii. PHOEBE ELLA, b. Sep. 14, 1829; d. Feb. —, 1897.
iii. ORLANDO K., b. June 18, 1830; d. March 2, 1875. He married Laura Albina Wells, (d. March 2, 1913) on Jan. 10, 1856. They lived near Erieville, N. Y. Their only child: J. Earl, died when a few days old.
276. iv. CHARLES CORDELLO, b. Oct. 22, 1831; d. Jan. 7, 1914.
v. DAVID A., b. Feb. 2, 1834; d. Feb. 27, 1862. He was killed in the

War of the Rebellion. He is said to have been an Ellsworth Guard.

vi. EZRA N., b. Oct. 22, 1836; d. Nov. 5, 1836.

275.

PHOEBE ELLA FARMER[8], (*Uriah Farmer, Jr.*[7], *Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born Sep. 14, 1829; m. Henry Butler of New Hartford, New York, June 12, 1855, and died in Brooklyn, N. Y., in Feb. 1897. They had four children. Nellie Rachel was born June 12, 1857, and died when about two years of age. Frank Truman and Fannie Sophie (twins) were born Oct. 2, 1860. Frank lived to be about sixteen months old. Fannie married E. W. Gillespie of Auburn, N. Y. She died in April, 1889, without children. Mary was born July 6, 1862. She married F. A. Parker in 1883 and lives in Sacramento, California. They have three children: Henry Butler Parker who is connected with the Union Oil Co., of Sacramento; Florence Sophie (now Mrs. Leigh R. Smith of Los Angeles) and Grace Louise who lives at home.

276.

CHARLES CORDELLO FARMER[8], (*Uriah Farmer, Jr*[7], *Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2].) Born Oct. 22, 1831 at Peterboro. His father died when he was six years old leaving the mother with a large family and little means ofsupport. At twelve he started out for himself and at twenty-four had become head of the accounting and paying department of the Great Western Railroad on the division extending from Niagara Falls to Windsor, Canada. He then left this position to engage in the wholsale commission business in Windsor. A fire destroyed this business in 1859. He then moved to Helena, Montana, where he erected the first frame house. After a few years he removed to Mt. Carroll, Ill., and took up the practice of dentistry. This place remained his home until the end on Jan. 7, 1914. He was married to Esther E. Jefferis on April 10, 1862. Of this union five children were born: Ella A., Ettie May, Harry Wilday, Charles C., and Minnie. The first three have passed away. Charles C. graduated from the West Point Military Academy in 1899 and is now a Captain stationed at Jefferson Barracks in Missouri. Minnie married Elmer P. Kinney and lives at Mt. Carroll, Ill. This is also the home of Mrs. Farmer.

277.

ELIZABETH FARMER[7], (*Hannah*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in 1822; married Captain Lansing H. Swift, (b. in 1823; d. Sep. 28, 1872); d. May 18, 1850. Their remains lie buried in the cemetery near Poolville, N. Y. Lansing Swift married a second time and had four children by the second marriage. Elizabeth had one child, Lucy Hannah Swift, born in Columbus, New York, Feb. 17, 1848 and died in Chicago, Ill., Oct. 6, 1899. After the death of her mother she was adopted by her uncle, Horatio G. Pope, and bore his name until her marriage in Blissfield, Mich., on March 28, 1867 to Charles Demetrius Conklin, (b. at Bristol, N. Y., Aug. 3, 1839; d. at Chadron, Neb., Dec. 30, 1903). They had three children:

i. CLAUDE DUANE CONKLIN, b. in Palmyra, Mich., March 19, 1868 and married Mae E. McGue, at Joliet, Ill., May 25, 1903. He is a newspaper man and lives in Maywood, Ill. No children.

ii. LANSING HORATIO CONKLIN, b. at Palmyra, Mich., March 31, 1872. On Nov. 26, 1890, he married Mary J. Harrop at Quincy, Ill., and has one daughter 13 or 14 years old who lives with an aunt in Quincy. The wife died suddenly of pneumonia. He is a railroad man.

iii. ROY VERNON CONKLIN, b. at Quincy, Ill., Sep. 11, 1885. After his mother's death, he served five years in the U. S. Navy, beginning his apprenticeship at the age of sixteen, and receiving an honorable discharge upon reaching his majority. He had made two voyages around the world. At present he is employed by one of the Elevated roads in Chicago and is married but has no children.

278.

ELIZABETH (or BETSEY) POPE[6], (*Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Vermont, Sep. 12, 1782; m. William Thompson, son of Elihu and Desire (Palmer) Thompson*, (b. Sep. 12, or July 4, 1777; d. June 7, 1850 at the home of his brother-in-law, Arnold Pope, in Hamilton, where he was visiting). This marriage probably took place in Burlington, N. Y., though some accounts say it occured in Vermont. About 1830 the family moved to the town of Otselic, Chenango Co., N. Y., where a farm was purchased one mile from the village of So. Otselic. This farm is now owned and occupied by a grandson, J. Milo Thompson. After the death of the father the mother lived here with her son, Charles, until she passed away, Feb. 4, 1866. One of her descendants remembers her "as a remarkably well preserved, jolly, happy dispositioned old lady." She was large and afflicted with dropsy in her later years so that a chair was specially constructed for her by her son. This chair has been preserved and is now in the possession of her great grand daughter, Mrs. Dorr Brown of Otselic. Children:

i. HANNAH THOMPSON, b. —— —, ——; d.
Married Thomas Stanton and had one daughter, Susan, who married a man by the name of Bowls and had a daughter, Mary Bowls, she married Pembroke Barnes and had two sons. This family lived in New Lisbon, N. Y.

279. ii. JAMES SATTERLEE THOMPSON, b. —— —, 1801; d. —— —. ——1869.

iii. RALPH THOMPSON, b. Feb. 4, 1806; d. June 18, 1885, at Hamilton, N. Y. He was a successful Physician and much repected citizen. He made Hamilton his home during his mature years. He married his cousin, Vashti Thompson, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Andrus) Thompson, (b. June 13, 1808; d. Sep. 9, 1886). They had two children:
FASTINA MARIA, b. Jan. 1, 1831; d. March 17, 1840.
LICETNA ELIZA, b. Oct. 30, 1832; d. Sep. 24, 1848.
All of this family rest in the Madison Street cemetery at Hamilton. There was also an adopted daughter, Fannie M., (b. 1847: d. 1910), who married Eugene J. Warriner, (b. 1848; d. 1907), and left descendants.

*Elihu Thompson served in the army in the revolution. The records in the Adjutant General's Office at Hartford, Conn., state: Elihu Thompson served as Ensign in 1st Company, 8th Regiment, October 1776; residence not stated. Also served as private in Capt. Peck's Company, Col. Roger Enos' Battalion, September 17, 1777; residence not stated. This record has been accepted for membership in the Daughters of the American Revolution.

280. iv. WILLIAM C. THOMPSON, b. Jan. 15, 1808; d. Jan. 12, 1876.

v. ELIHU THOMPSON, b. Dec. 9, 1809; d. Oct. 20, 1887. He was a tanner by occupation and lived at South Otselic. He married Lucy Ann Johnson, (b. March 30, 1812; d. March 22, 1882.) Children:

1. *Ann Eliza*, b. —— —, 1831; d. —— —, 1859. She married David B. Parce, (d 1896), a merchant at South Otselic, and had one son, Adon Enos Parce, (b. —— —, 1859; d. —— —, 1863).
2. *J. Floyd Thompson*, b. —, 1834; d. —— —, 1864 in Washington, D. C. He was Captain of Co. I, 114 Regiment of New York Volunteers in the civil war and died in the service. He married but left no children.
3. *Abiran*, b. —— —, 1840, d. —— —, 1841.

vi. LOUISA THOMPSON, b, —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——. She married (1) Mann, and one son, Thomas Mann, lives in the West; (2) Noyes Frink and one daughter by this marriage, Mrs. Desire Halbert, lives in Aberdeen, South Dakota.

281. vii. CHARLES THOMPSON, b. —— —. 1813; d. May 24, 1880.

282. viii. JOSEPH THOMPSON, b. June —, 1816; d. March —, 1901.

ix. DESIRE THOMPSON, b. Feb. 10, 1820; d. Feb. —, 1891. She married Johnathan Huddleston, (b. March 4, 1815; d. Dec. 28, 1849) Children:

1. *Charles Huddleston*, b. May 16, 1838; d. May 10, 1840.
2. *Maria E. Huddleston*, b. May 28, 1840; d. April 27, 1915. She married about 1861, David B. Parce, (d. 1896), after the death of her cousin Ann Eliza Thompson, who had been his first wife. Three children died in infancy, one son, Arthur D. Parce, born in 1865, died Dec. 25, 1895. She became postmistress at South Otselic in 1902 and held the position 12 years.
3. *Infant Son*, b. July 18, 1842; d. Aug. 9, 1842.
4. *Adell Huddleston*, b. Oct. 28, 1846; married Adoplhus Brown in May 1864 and lives in South Otselic. No children.

x. CLARISSA THOMPSON, b. Feb. —, 1821; married Luther Brown a farmer of Pharsalia, N. Y., May 16, 1841. Children:

1. *Elizabeth Brown*, b. Aug. 29, 1842; d. June 20, 1914. She married John Eldredge but had no children.
2. *Antoinette Brown*. b. May 16, 1844; married Cyrus R. Warner, Sep. 13, 1865. Two daughters were born to them, Nora E., (b. July 1, 1866), and Clara E., (b. Jan. 15, 1885). Nora married Floyd Perkins and now lives at South Pitcher, N. Y.

xi. BETSEY THOMPSON, b. —— —, ——; d. —— —, ——. She married Daniel Brown of Otselic and had only one child, Adin Brown, who now lives at McGraw, N. Y. He married and had one son, Roger Brown, who married Stella Wildman, in 1911 or 1912. He died suddenly of heart failure, Jan. 14, 1914 at the age of 27 years. No children.

xii. SAMUEL THOMPSON. Died when a young man at his father's home in Otselic. He did not marry.

279.

JAMES SATTERLEE THOMPSON[7], (*Elizabeth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington in 1804 and died there in 1869. In 1822 he married Amanda Colburn, daughter of Ellis Colburn, (b. 1805; d. at Burlington, Flats, N. Y., in 1870 or 1871). Children:

i. ELLIS COLBURN, b. July 14, 1822; married Elizania Kelsey, Aug. 11, 1853. Died in Tacoma, Washington, —— —. ——. He lived in Adrian, Mich., in 1868. Children: Sarah A., James, William C., and Floyd. All live in the far West.

ii. WILLIAM C., b. March 16, 1834; d. at Georgetown, N. Y., Dec. 31, 1869. He married Feb. 26, 1852, Sarah A. Stoddard, (b. March 16, 1834; d. Oct. 5, 1879, at Georgetown). Both were laid away in the cemetery at Otselic. One daughter, Carrie Head, was born in Otselic, Aug. 11, 1853. She married Francis E. Whitmore, Oct. 14, 1880. They live in Cortland, N. Y. No issue. Mrs. Whitmore has been very much interested in the preparation of this book and has furnished a very large part of the records for the Thompson branch of the family.

iii. ELIHU P., b. Dec. 8, 1829; d. in Otselic —— —, ——. No children.

iv. SOPHIA B., b. Nov. 8, 1833; m. Franklin Brown, Dec. 1851; d. Dec. 6, 1910. A son, Herman D. Brown, was born March 13, 1853 and married Martha M. Stewart Feb. 20, 1878. Children: Edward Stewart, b. Aug. 4, 1881, (married Anita M. Drake, July 9, 1916), Florence Catherine, b. Jan. 18, 1891 and Herman D., Jr., b. Dec. 8, 1897.

v. CYNTHIA, b. July 18, 1842; m. Hiram Gardner in 1866 and died in California. Two children, Lias, now dead but left two small children, and Lulu, living in California with children.

vi. J. MILO, b. Dec. 12, 1844; d. Dec. 13, 1916; m. Julia Loomis and now lives on the old Thompson homestead at South Otselic. One son, C. Elihu, lives with his parents. A daughter, Grace Thompson Tallett, lives in Cortland.

280.

WILLIAM CHEESEBROUGH THOMPSON[7], (*Elizabeth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born at Burlington, Otsego County, N. Y., Jan. 15, 1808, and spent his boyhood on his father's farm. He taught school in Otsego and Madison Counties. He studied law with Judge Gridley in Auburn, N. Y., and was admitted to the bar in 1834. In 1837 he became associated with Judge T. C. Chittenden in the practice of law at Adams, N. Y., and in 1842 married his daughter, Antoinette N. Chittenden. He continued the practice of law in Adams until he was elected County Judge of Jefferson County in the fall of 1851 for the term of four years, and at the end of his term was reelected for another term. In 1852 he moved to Watertown, N. Y., the county seat, where he resided as County Judge and where he practiced law the remainder of his life. During the Civil War he delivered many addresses about the county in behalf of the Union cause.

He died Jan. 12, 1876, his wife and three children, William Cheesebrough Thompson, Jr., Antoinette Elizabeth Thompson, and Cornelia

Chittenden Thompson surviving him, his oldest children, three sons and one daughter, dying in early childhood. His widow died at the residence of her daughter, Antoinette E. Field, at Watertown, N. Y., Jan. 19, 1909. Children:

i. WILLIAM CHEESEBROUGH THOMPSON, JR., was born June 15, 1855, became a civil engineer and later superintendent of schools at Cheboygan, Mich., a position he held for seventeen years until his death, Sep. 17, 1905. He married Mary N. Buell, who survives him.

ii. ANTOINETTE E. THOMPSON, was born Jan. 9, 1858 and was married April 27, 1881 to Brayton A. Field, a lawyer of Watertown, N. Y., where they now reside. Their children are Nellie Louise Field, born Dec. 8, 1884, Allen Safford Field, born June 18, 1886, William Thompson Field, born Aug. 15, 1888, (m. Emily M. Rogers, of Antwerp, N. Y., Aug. 28, 1912, and has one child, a daughter, Mildred Thompson Field, born Aug. 15, 1913). Arthur Chittenden Field, born Jan. 1, 1891, and who died March 3, 1901, Brayton Wallace Field, born October 26, 1892, and Irene Antoinette Field, born July 26, 1894.

iii. CORNELIA C. THOMPSON, was born Feb. 25, 1860 and was married Sep. 27, 1879 to J. Jay Gillette, of Watertown, N. Y., where they now reside. They have one child, a daughter, Jessie Antoinette Gillette, born Dec. 3, 1886. Mr. Gillette is engaged in cement and builders' supply business.

281.

CHARLES THOMPSON[7], (*Elizabeth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington, N. Y., about 1840, he married Amanda Button, (d. at South Otselic, April 23, 1848 at the age of 25). Before this time they had moved from Burlington to South Otselic. In the fall of 1850 he married Mrs. Harriet (Parker) Beardsley of Burlington, the widow of Loyal Beardsley, (b. Aug. 24, 1821; d. May 14, 1904 at South Otselic). In 1878 they moved to Columbus, Kansas, where he died May 24, 1880.

Two children by the first marriage:

i. CHARLES H., b. June 12, 1846 at Burlington, N. Y. He married Eliza Brown, (b. March 9, 1850; d. Sep. 12, 1880), of South Otselic. On June 8, 1896, he married Ida Davidson, (b. Nov. 17, 1864; d. June 8, 1904). In early life he engaged in farming but later he was a dealer in horses for two or three years. Since that time he has been a liveryman and now lives at Butler, New Jersey. He enlisted in 1864 and served till the end of the war.

Children by first wife:

1. *Lucy A.*, b. Feb. 27, 1871; married Dorr Brown of Otselic Jan. 1, 1890. Children: Loyal B. Brown, (b. Sep. 21, 1892), Infant son, (b. Feb. 1894; d. Feb. 24, 1894). Roby E. Brown, a teacher, (b. June 25, 1895) and Meribah A. Brown, (b. May 3, 1901).

2. *J. Floyd*. b. April 30, 1873; m. Della Reynolds of Mich., March 12, 1893. He is a cigar maker and now lives in Concord, New Hampshire.

Child by second wife:

3. *Leland*, b. April 21, 1904; d. Nov. —

ii. RALPH E., b. Nov. 6, 1899, in Otselic; m. Ella C. Reynolds, (d. June 2, 1913) of Edmeston, N. Y., Nov. 8, 1870. They remained on his father's farm at South Otselic until 1878 when they moved to Columbus, Kansas. Children:

1. *Amanda Elizabeth*, b. Feb. 10, 1874; m. Harry E. Wood of Kansas City, Mo., Oct. 22, 1895. Virginia Elizabeth Wood was born to them on April 19, 1897.
2. *Ida May*, b. May 10, 1875; d. Oct. —, 1913; m. at Kansas City, Mo., Alvin B. Chase, June 30, 1903. Children: Alvin B. Chase, (b. Aug. 28, 1904), Norman Chase, (b. Jan. 6, 1905), and Dolores Chase, (b. March 19, 1910).
3. *Martha Belle*, b. Jan. 19, 1879; married in Otselic, Sep. 1913, Walter C. Duncan. Now living at Mariposa, N. Y.
4. *Charles*, b. May 28, 1881; d. Aug. , 1911.
5. *Frederick C.*, b. Feb. 28, 1884; m. in Kansas City, Jessie Nall in 1911. Now living in Muskogee, Oklahoma. Ralph E., Jr., b. July 25, 1914.

282.

JOSEPH THOMPSON[7], (*Elizabeth*[6], *Gershom*[5], *Seth*[4], *John*[3], *Seth*[2]). Born in Burlington, June —, 1816, moved to South Otselic with his parents when a young boy and worked on his father's farm until 24 years of age when he married Olive Hutchins. In 1861 he enlisted in the 35th N. Y. Infantry and served three years. He then returned to the farm. He died at the home of his son Charles in South Otselic in March, 1901. Eleven children were born to them of whom six were living at the places stated in 1914.

i. SAMUEL, b. July —, 1844 in South Otselic. Occupation, farmer. Enlisted in 1864, 20th N. Y. Cavalry, mustered out at Richmond, Va., at the close of the war. Married Jan. 6, 1870, Mary E. Bouck. One daughter, Addie Thompson Quackenbush. Home, Cobleskill, N. Y.

ii. OLIVIA THOMPSON LAMB, Norwich, N. Y.

iii. LIBBIE THOMPSON HOTALING, Glen Aubrey, N. Y.

iv. HATTIE THOMPSON COCHRAN, Beaver Meadow, N. Y.

v. DAVID THOMPSON, Norwich, N. Y.

vi. CHARLES THOMPSON, South Otselic.

The number of descendants of Joseph Thompson is said to be very numerous.

INDEX TO POPES

Pope, Abby, 27
Abel Smith, 51, 58
Abel S., 62
Abigail, 17, 19, 20, 24, 25, 26, 90, 91.
Abraham, 26.
Achsia, 84
Addie A., 112
Adelbert, 82
Adrian D., 28
Ahara Louise, 95
Albert Henry Clay, 91
Albert Smith, 58
Albert James, 98
Albertina, 82
Alexander B., 59, 60
Alfred R., 120
Alice, 25-99-99
Alice Belinda, 95-09
Alice Clementine, 60
Alice Lavina, 67
Allen S., 26
Alma Cornelson, 53
Almira, 27
Almira Miller, 54
Almond, 90
Alpharetta, 82
Alta, 95
Alta Sophia, 114, 117
Amanda, 27
Amaziah, 17
Amelia Mariah, 91
Amy Stoughton, 30
Amy, 34
Ann, 20
Ann Eliza, 112
Anna Belle, 82
Anna Dusinberre, 93
Anna Laura, 56
Angie Woolsey, 59
Annis Mary, 44
Ansel, 26
Ansel Jenne, 24
Ariel Munro, 78
Arminta, 77
Arland Riley, 79
Arlina Arnold, 95
Arnold, 32, 89, 94, 95, 118, 119, 120, 122, 126.
Arthur Leroy, 39
Arthur Wesley, 53
Arthur Augustus, 93
Arthur John, 112
Asa, 20, 85, 95
Aurora Ann, 51
Augusta, 28
Avis, 79
Bathsheba, 19
Bedell Martin, 53
Benjamin F., 59
Benjamin Franklin, 51, 57
Benjamin, 22-25
Benjamin Franklin Victor 93
Bessie E., 46
Bert, 77
Bertha, 94
Betsey, 89-110
Betsey Elizabeth, 90, 92
Betty, 18, 21
Blanche Carlotta, 39
Buel, 55
Buel W., 55
Caleb, 25
Calvin J., 27
Carlotta E., 121
Carlottie, 120
Carol Eugene, 53
Caroline (Underwood), 104
Carrie, 103, 104
Casanda, 77, 79
Cassandra, 62
Cassandra, 75
Catherine, 52
Catherine Ann, 61
Catherine Elizabeth, 77
Charles, 18, 24, 94
Charles, 46, 59
Charles Albert, 40
Charles Donald, 53
Charles Edward, 36
Charles Franklin, 39
Charles Lineas, 38, 39
Charles A., 83
Charles Henry, 11
Charles Stephen, 98
Charles Ulysesses, 95
Charlotte, 68, 75, 76
Charlotte Elizabeth, —
Charlemagne, 52, 60, 61
Charlotte, 62
Charley Carlton, 53
Chester Garner, 34
Chester, 89,90
Clara, 77
Clara B., 83
Clarence, 82
Clarence Catlett, 52
Clarence Eugene, 52, 53
Clarinda, 74
Cleo, 78,90
Clifford Logan, 60
Clive Bowen, 122
Cora Belle, 114, 118
Dale R., 59
Daniel Nash, 62
Daniel, 23
Daniel Ariah, 77, 79
Daniel Butler, 24
Daniel Easton, 30, 90, 92
Daniel Le Grande, 77
Daniel Nash, 74
Daniel Tracy, 73
Daniel Webster, 93
Darwin, 55
Darwin Hans, 54
Deborah, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 25, 32, 84, 49
Dela, 81
De Lamott, 104
De Lavelle, 104
Delavern, 104
Della Jane, 78
Delphina, 28
De Mott Eugene, 103, 107
Deodalus Haskell, 28
Donald, 55
Dora, 103
Dorothy May, 94
Eben Donald, 53
Ebenezer, 27, 28
Ebenezer Akin, 20
Edith, 104,
Edna Alice, 114
Edna B., 34, 35
Edmund, 22, 34
Edward, 19, 23
Edward Merton, 52, 53
Edwin Laverne, 39
Edwin Johnson, 91
Eldon Ashbaugh, 117
Eleta Bancroft, 120
Elihu, 20
Eliphalet Stickney, 51, 52
Elisha, 19, 23
Elizabeth Louise, 94
Elizabeth, 20, 21, 23, 26, 33
Elizabeth (or Betsey), 126
Ella T., 86
Ellen Lowrey, 30, 31
Ellis Cordelia, 95
Elmer Gates, 112
Elmer George, 53
Elmira Evangeline, 114
Elnathan, 17, 18, 19, 21
Elton Clay, 91
Emily J., 43
Emily Cornelia, 83
Emma Cornelia, 83
Emma Hortense, 122
Emma Jane, 60
Emogene C., 46
Enos, 26
Ephriam, 26
Ernest 99
Esther, 27, 84
Ethelyn Grace, 39
Eva Luella, 38
Eva, 78
Evelyn May, 117
Everett M., 74
Experience, 18
Ezra, 18
Fannie Maria, 114, 117
Florence, 31
Florence, 40, 59
Florence Angela, 38
Florence G., 46
Florence H., 121
Floyd, 77
Floyd C., 46
Floyd J., 120
Frances, 84
Frances G. Eaton, 92
Frances Elizabeth, 28
Frances L., 90
Frances, 54
Frances Elizabeth, 52
Frances Lucile, 58
Frances Maria, 52
Frances Marian, 53
Frances Augusta, 52
Francis Marshall, 38
Frank Alvin, 53
Frank L., 46
Frank Elroy, 73
Frank H., 82
Frank Judson, 30
Franklin Eaton, 93
Franklin Leonard, 28, 30
Franklin Leonard Wainwright, 30
Fred, 55
Fred Leroy, 39

Fred, 93
Fred B., 82
Frederick Irving, 82
Fredna Marion, 82
Freeman, 21
Gates, 28, 20, 32, 89, 94, 100, 108
George, 77, 79
George Dayton, 74
George Langley, 79
George R., 120
George Avery, 60
George Edward, 60
George Eliphalet, 54
George Herkimer, 58
George Levin 52, 53
George M., 52
George Miller, 60
George W., 45, 52
George Washington, 73, 74
Gershom, 21, 31, 32, 34, 43, 51, 52, 89, 111
Gershom Barlow, 52
Gershom Eliphalet, 54
Gershom T., 62
Capt. Gershom, 86
Gertrude Angel, 74
Gertrude Augusta, 93
Gertrude Castle, 30
Gideon, 25
Gladys, 55
Grace, 61
Grace Electa, 31
Halford Jewell, 98
Hannah, 15, 17, 19, 20, 23, 24, 26, 32, 33, 34, 44, 56 85, 122
Hannah, 51
Hannah E., 52
Hannah Laura, 60
Hannah S., 62
Hannah Elsie, 74
Hannah Dickinson, 30,
Harley F., 120
Harriet, 28
Harriet, 55
Harriet Elizabeth, 57
Harriet Isabella, 28
Harrison, 90
Harold John, 54
Harry, 59
Harry Benjamin, 67
Harry R., 74
Harvey, 83
Hazel Myra, 54
Helen, 52
Helen E. L., 120.
Helen Elizabeth, 95, 99
Helen Emeline, 94
Helen Jane, 93
Henrietta Maria, 58
Henry Horatio (Col.), 58
Henry Smith, 59
Henry Burns, 60
Henry Leonard, 83
Henry William, 28, 30
Hiram D., 46
Homer, 81
Horatio Gates, 52, 59
Horatio, 54
Horace Gershom, 98
Horace Greeley, 94, 95
Horace H., 119, 120
Horatio G., 125
Horatio Gates, 89, 90, 95,
Howard H., 46 98, 119, 120
Hulda Jane, 77
Ichabod, 21
Ina, 112, 118
Innocent, 25
Irving Wainwright, 31
Isaac Tracy, 62
Isaac, 15, 17, 19, 24
Isaac Tracy, 72, 74
Isben, 55
Ione, 53
Iva, 81
Ivory, 18
Jacob, 21
James, 89, 95, 104
James A., 111
James Baynard, 60
James W., 58
James Arnold, 96, 97
James Devillo, 118
James Knox, 73
James Morton, 114, 117
James Waller, 74
James William Oscar, 74
Jane Maria, 59
Jay Kenneth, 74
Jedediah, 32, 33, 34, 38, 39 119, 120
Jennie Dart, 107
Jennie L., 86
Jennie P., 90
Jerusha, 33, 84, 85
Jerusha C., 66
Jerusha C., 62
Jesse Eliphalet, 54, 55
Jessie, 55
Jessie, 90
Jessie Bernice, 98
Joanna, 15, 17, 18, 19, 23
Job, 25
John, 55
John Adam, 54
John Edwin, 38
John Gates, 52, 53
John Lincoln, 40
John Scott, 53
John, 10, 15, 16, 18, 19, 21, 23, 24, 32, 50, 84, 89, 90
John Arnold, 112
John Augustus, 93
John C., 90
John D., 29
John Ernest, 74
John Laurentine, 103
John Sullivan, 18
John Willard, 28
John Willliam, 77, 90, 93
Jonathan, 20, 24
Joseph, 10, 20, 23, 84, 85
Joseph Henry, 24
Joshua Loring, 25
Judah, 18
Julia, 81
Julia Ann, 34, 36
Julia Ealy, 84
Julia Maria, 27
Juliana, 23
Juliana Adelaide, 95
Justus, 62
Justus Lamont, 52
Justus, 83
Katherine Ann, 107
Katherine, 55
Keziah, 27
La Mott Ervine, 103
Laura, 51, 56
Laura Cordelia, 47
Laura Jane, 43
Laura Louisa, 59
Laura Mason, 59
Laurentine Devillo 118
Lawrence Eugene, 59
Leigh A., 91
Lelon, 77
Lemuel, 17, 19, 20 , 23, 25
Lena M., 46
Leon C., 46
Leon Dudley, 47
Leon A., 83
Leona, 77, 78
Leonora, 90, 93
Leroy E., 74
Lester, 83
Lewis, 18
Lewis, 59
Lewis Benjamin, 67
Lewis Clark, 66
Lewis E., 84
Lewis, H., 91
Lewis Miles, 67
Lewis William, 83
Lida Edna, 47
Lois, 23
Lola, 81
Lora May, 93
Lois, 20, 84
Loring, 20
Lothrop, 26
Louen, 20
Louin, 20
Lucretia, 61
Lucy A., 43
Lucy Ann, 34
Lucy C., 47
Lucy, 20, 38
Lucy Barstow, 25
Luella Hortense, 77
Lulu May, 67
Lumbert, 93
Lura, 55
Lura Opal, 78
Lurie Myrtle, 74
Lydia, 17, 23, 25, 27, 85
Lyle, 40
Lyndon A., 120
Mable Etta, 77, 78
Malissa M., 58
Mamey, 77
Margaret, 55
Margaret Lillian, 60
Margaret, 17, 19, 24, 26
Margret Ladella, 79
Margaret Lella, 78
Margaret May, 77, 78
Maria, 119
Maria, 53
Maria Hannah, 55
Martha Luanie, 82
Martin, 26
Marian, 59
Marianne, 52
Marion James, 52
Marion E., 74
Martha, 27, 28, 77
Martins L., 55
Martin Linus, 51
Mary, 17, 18, 19, 24, 25, 26, 38, 39
Mary Alvira, 73
Mary Ann, 24, 77, 90, 94, 112.
Mary 62
Mary Annette, 60
Mary Hannah, 57
Mary Emily, 74
Mary Jerusha, 66
Mary Jessup, 93
Mary Melina, 107
Mary Melvina, 74
Maud Greer, 59
May (Waite), 94
Mehitable, 22, 34
Mellie Ann, 74
Melissa, 55
Melvina, 77
Melvina Ann, 73
Mercy, 20, 24, 25

Merle Deforest, 91
Mellie, 74
Mildred L., 74
Mildred, 55
Mildred Adeline, 53
Milly, 74
Milly Dean, 53
Minnie E., 45
Minnie Francis, 52
Minnie, 50
Minnie, 67
Mora, 27
Myel, 53
Nabby, 23
Nathaniel, 25
Nathaniel Barnet, 84
Nellie Adeline, 53
Nellie May, 52
Olive N., 34, 48
Olive Celestia, 114, 117
Ophelia Alzina, 95, 97
Orpha, 26
Orion Gates, 54
Oscar Prescot, 59
Oscar Lloyd, 78
Oscar Monroe, 77, 78
Patience, 19, 20
Perley, 81
Pearl, 90
Polly, 22
Phebe, 32, 33
Philena M., 63
Phillip Sidney, 95
Prentice Albert, 40
Prentice Angel, 38, 39
Rachel, 17
Rachel, 62
Ralph, 55
Ralph T., 120
Ralph Wainwright, 28, 30
Ralph W., 30
Reba, 79
Rebekah, 20, 21
Reliance, 24
Richard, 20, 25, 95
Robert Harper, 62
Robert, 18
Robert Burns, 112
Robert Harper, 81, 82
Rolland Gershom, 117
Rollin, O., 84
Rosina Eveline, 103, 108
Rotilla Angeline, 103, 105
Rozetta Emogene, 103, 107
Roxanna, 40
Roy, 67
Roy Everett, 74
Roy L., 122
Rozilla Adaline, 103, 109
Russell, 83
Russell D., 119, 122, 123
Ruth Henry, 59
Ruth, 20, 25
Ruth Angeline, 114, 117
S. S., 66
Sabina Lura, 56
Samuel, 20
Samuel T., 119
Sally, 24, 66
Sarah, 15, 17, 18, 19, 20, 23 26, 74, 99
Sarah, 59, 62
Sarah A., 46
Sarah Adda, 54
Sarah E., 58
Sarah Ann, 89, 95, 112
Sarah Catherine, 77
Sarah Charlotte, 66
Seth, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 24, 25, 26, 32, 84, 86
Seth G., 28, 29
Seth Griswold, 28
Seth Willard, 30
Sidney, 89, 100
Sidney Edward, 107
Sidney Volentine, 103, 104
S. Volentine, 99
Silas, 55
Silas, 20
Silvia, 20
Solomon, 90
Soloman Allis, 118
Sophronia S., 61
Squire, 61
Squire, 32, 66
Squire Stowell, 66
Stephen, 94
Stephen Dewey, 27
Stephen Mather, 90
Susan, 26
Susanna, 17
Susannah, 15, 17, 34
Sisie, 90
Smith D., 91
Tabathy (Medbury), 95
Thankful, 17, 23, 24, 26
Thelma Schmalz, 83
Timothy, 20, 32, 51, 52, 59, 89, 111
Timothy Arnold, 47
Timothy Isaac, 59
Timothy James, 55
Timothy Miller, 52
Thomas, 9, 10, 11, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 23, 26, 29,
Touradocta, 62
Valere, 79
Wallace, 81
Walter, 10
Warner, St. Clair, 98
Warren, 23
W. E., 67
Widow Pope, 21
William, 20, 23, 26, 27, 28, 34, 84.
William Gates, 117
William Harold, 92, 93
William Harrison, 77, 81
William C., 45, 46
William Munroe, 62
Zelia Edith, 54

GENERAL INDEX

Abel, Gehiel, 104, 110
Abels, Lucy Ann (Brooks), 104, 110
Mary Ann Abigail, 110
Acker, Henry, 27
Ackley, Ella C., 120
Warren T., 91
Adams, Adelia, 102
Alice, Adelade, 113
Cynthia Maria, 112
D. E. C., 76
Edward Mortimer, 76
Eva De Ette, 113
James Riley, 113
Mary Jane, 112, 113
Marian Violet, 76
Rupert Mertin, 76
Thomas, 112,
Williams, 112
William Gates, 112
Adriance, Minnie, 114
Akin, Elizabeth, 20
Akin, Louise, 45
Alcorn, E. R., 123
Alden, Lois, 25, 26
Allen, Ella, 36
Allen, Almina, 84
Arnold, 84, 85
Carrie D., 124
De Ette, 85
Della, 86
Elijah, M., 84
Elizabeth, 85
Frank, 84
Jerusha, 84
Joseph H., 84
L. Della, 85
Lois, 85,
Lucy, 84
Marcus, 85
Martha, 73
Mary, 84
Mary A., 73
Oakley A., 85
Phoebe, 90
Rebecca, 20
Sarah E., 124
Seth B., 85
Thomas Steadman, 124
Vernon, 84
William, 73
Allis, Abraham, 89
Solomon, 89
Ames, Elizabeth H., 56
Anderson, Edith, 47
Anderson, Rev. Frederick Leslie, 108
Angel, Alonzo, 84
Elmira, 84
James, 56, 84
Julia, 84
Prentice, 84
Sarah, 84
Thomas, 84
Angel, Caroline N., 56
Harriet A., 56
Lucy, 34
Lucy Fox, 56
Maria L., 56
Melliss M., 56
Sally, 61
William, 34
Applegate, Mary Ann, 62
Ashbaugh, Addie E., 117
Athearn, Sarah, 21
Aughnay, Florence May, 39
Austin, Emma, 113
Harry, Day, 27
S. J., 113
Avery, Charles Sumner, 92
Avery, Robert Milton, 92
Babbitts, Mary E., 82
Babcock, Donette (Beebe), 108
Hamden R., 108
Harry, 92
John Milton, 92
Josephine Sarah, 92
Lois Caroline, 108
Mary Frances, 92
Richard Christopher, 92
Bacon, Ebenezer, 26, 27
Martha, 26
Bagley, Asa, 77
Cassie, 76
Daniel, 77
Elenor, 77
Eli, 77
Elias, 77
Elizabeth, 77
Emmanuel, 76, 77
Emmanuel, Jr., 77
Ezra, 77
Bagley, Frances, 77
George 77
Henriette, 76
Hester, 76
John, 77
Joseph, 76
Katie, 77
Laura, 77
Martha, 77
Mary Ellen, 77
Matilda, 77
Minty, 77
Nancy, 77
Nathan, 77
Parley, 77
Samuel, 76
Sarah, 76, 77
Baker, Dr. Albert C., 47
Laura Frances, 47
Mary Katherine, 47
Baker, George Washington, 68
John, 68
Mary Jane Schill, 68
Balcolm, Almira, 85
Baldon, Mattie, 72
Ball, Samuel, 26
Ballard, Elizabeth, 23
Bancroft, Flora C., 120
Banton, Burr, 107
Barber, Charles, 74
Barber, George, 74
Barker, Elizabeth A., (Burling), 60
Florence, 60
Florence Emma, 43
Francis M., 43
Lura Violet, 43
Percival Martin, 60
Stephen T., 60
Verna Evelyn, 43
Barlow, Adeline, 52
Barnes, Pembroke, 126
Barrett, Hiram, 107
Barrett, Nora A., 107
Barstow, Anna Sophia, 25
Mary, 25
Bartlett, Joseph, 15
Barton, Anson, 62
Barto, Emma Gretchen, 118
MaryCatherine (Kopsa) 118
Peter Paul, 118
Bean, Nellie E., 106
Sharley A., 106
Beardsley, Mrs. Harriet (Parker), 129
Loyal, 129
Beckel, Ida, 83
Beers, Leland Pope, 105
Royce Lavane, 104
Bennan, Jonathan, 66
Bennett, Elnathan, 50
Nettie, 34
Benson, W. R., 67
Bergesen, Florence, 78
John, 78
John Golden, 78
Lenna, 78
Lavora, 78
Oscar Agrippa, 78
Reg, 78
Thyra, 78
Velva Leona, 78
Bishop, Albert Marian, 59
Alberta Louise, 59
Drusia, 48
Jennie Isabelle, 59
Mary Adelaide, 59
S. K., 59
Bonnar, Barbara, 50
Bouck, May E., 130
Bourne, Ansel, 24
Elisha, 18, 19
Elizabeth, 18
Lucy, 23
Hannah, 19
Patience, 18
Patience (Skiff), 17
Bowen, Bessie May, 57
Edna May, 57
Frederick Franklin, 57
Harriet, 57, 58
Lyman, 57
Mary Pope, 57, 58
Stephen Truman, 57
Bowen, Clara Bell, 122
Jane Parshal, 122
John W., 122
Bowls, Mary, 126
Bragg, Mary Jane, 44
Brayton, Delia, 107
Gladys Hoxie, 107
Omar, 107
Omar Arthur, 107
Thomas, 107
Breckinbridge, Daniel, 51

Brennan, Michael, 66
Bridges, Mrs. Martha, 82
(Briggs), Freelove, 22
Briggs, Harriet, 63, 65
Jerusha Amelia, 63
Loton, 62
Lydia, 62
Phoebe Elizabeth, 62
Ruth, 62, 63
Sarah Maria, 62, 64
Bristol, Sarah Ann, 57
Bristol, Ira S., 103
Kate Maria, 103
Nancy Henrietta (Brown) 103
Brittan, Lucinda, 24
Brooks, Alice, 50, 89
Betsey, 89
Anna E., 86
Emma J., 86
John, 86
J. Max, 86
Brooks, Alice, 50
Brower, Margaret Elizabeth 77
Brown, Anna Dickinson, 65, 68
Charles K., 65
Daphne Isabel, 65
Frank Loton, 65
Nellie Miriam, 65
Brown, Abram, 107
Adin, 121, 127
Adolphus, 127
Alice, Welch, 106
Antoinette, 127
Bertha Angeline, 105, 106, 107
Berton Laurentine, 105
Carrie, 119
Charles Edward, 106
Cora Belle, 105
Daniel, 127
Daniel, Jr., 76
Daniellette, 76
Dorr, 129
Mrs. Dorr, 126
Edward Stewart, 128
Eliza, 129
Elizabeth, 127
Elmo Pope, 107
Emily, 23
Fannie Estelle, 91
Florence Catherine, 128
Franklin, 128
Helen Lucile, 107
Herman D., 128
Herman D. Jr., 128
Hiram, 105
Hiram Duane, 105
Jewett Pope, 106
John James, 106
Lemuel, 105
Lemuel Ransom, 105, 106
Loyal B., 129
Lottie, 76
Luther, 127
Marian Rae, 105
Mary Estelle, 105, 106
Mary Malissa, 105
Mary Notman, 108
Mary Sylvia, 107
Meribal A., 129
Nellie, De Etta, 108
Orpha Lucile, 106
Roby E., 129
Roger, 127
Sarah (Mapes) 107
Sidney Pope, 105, 106
Bryan, Addison, 33
Bryant, W., 62
Bryant, William Cullen, 26
Buchanan, Armilla Amanda, Busby, 67
Annie Elizabeth, 87
Henry C., 67
Buel, Mary N., 129
Buckman, Alice Evelyn, 99
Charles Spencer, 99
Buckman, Eugene, 99
Buckman, Ninon Henrietta, 99
Burbank, Laura L., 78
Burch, A. Estie, 110
Clinton D., 110
Jorantha (Coon), 110
Kathryn Frances, 110
Prof. Louis Henry, 110
Mary (Chapman), 110
Burch, Nathan, 110
Burch, Thomas Louis, 110
Burdick, Ralph Mallett, 75
Burdick, Albert Nelson, 114
Clarence, 112
Genie, 112
Gladah, 112
Harrison, 112
Lizzie, 112
Rubie, 114
S. M., 75
Wm. H., 112
Burge, Elizabeth, 16
Burgess, Helena, 109
Thedore Chalon, 109
Burns, Mamie, 112
Burnside, James, 50
Burrell, E. Casanda, 77
Clara, 77
Burrell, George, 77
Laura, 77
Laverna, 77
Mary, 77
William, 77
William Munroe, 77
Bushee, Mary, 26
Butler, Fannie Sophie, 125
Frank Truman, 125
Henry, 125.
Mary, 125
Nellie Rachel, 125
Mary, 23
Button, Amanda, 129
C. W., 71
Butler, Alice L., 55
Calberg, Varna, 45
Callender, Martin, 27
Camerson, 95
Campbell, Lucy M., 39
Roxanna, 38
Caples, Hattie Belle, 114
Capron, Royal, 56
Carlson, David H., 36
Maribell Addaline, 36
Carpenter, Ambrose, 52
Carpenter, Cyrus Clay, 76
Carpenter, Cyrus Clay, Jr., 76
Doris, Adele, 76
Dorothy Ellen, 76
Floy, 104
Lee, 76
Leland Pope, 104
Linn E., 104
Mildred Leura, 104
Mary, 104
Carter, Isabella M., 28
Lucinda, 19
Cass, Leroy, 90
Case, Charles, 62
Loton, 62
Hosea, 62
Castle, Almira E., 60
Catlett, Lucy G., 52
Catlin, Cora S., 46
Catlin, Betsey, 99
Leman, 99
Sarah, 99
Chaffee, Jerusha H., 124
Chamberlain, Hudson, 71
Chandler, Rose, 83
Chapin, Harriet Haskell 28
Chapin, David, 49
Laurentine, 49
Chipman, Dorothy, 39
Chapman, Bertha A. L., 83
C. Mildred, 83
Edna M., 83
J. L., 83
Lloyd, 83
M. Belle, 83
Chase, Alonzo, 107
Alvin, 130
Alvin B., 130
Chauncey, 107
Dolores, 130
David, 123
Edwin H.,
Emmon,
Mary (Burlingham), 107
Norman, 130
Vera Ivie Alta, 66
Chittenden, Antoinette N., 128
Judge T. C., 128
Chrisman, Ida, 45
Church, Abigail, 24
Charles, 17
Capt. Church, 20
Clark, Arthur William, 120
Israel, 21
Clemons, C. F. L., 74
Cochran, Hattie (Thompson), 130
Colburn, Amanda, 128
Colburn, Ellis, 128
Cole, Amy, 110
Doris, 110
Florence, 97
Freida Eloise, 110
Mary (Palmer), 110
Stuart Avery, 110
Theral Althia, 110
Wm. L., 110
Colgate, Arthur Eastman, 92
Collins, John, 22
Tyrannus, 27
Collins, Byron Briggs, 64
Clara Minnie, 64
Francis Marion, 64
Grace, 64
Harvey, 64
Hattie L., 64
Iva Enola, 64
Iva Reah, 64
Nina May, 64
Robert Elmo, 64
Sara, 64
Collison, Minnie, 31
Comerford, Deck, 86
Irene, 86
Lyman, 86
Robert L., 86
Cone, Olive A., 45
Congdon, Annice, 91
Conklin, Charles Demetrius, 125
Claude Duane, 125
Lansing, Horatio, 126
Roy Vernon, 126
Conley, Lucy, 35
Cook, Cordelia, 62
Coon, Fannie, 50
Corley, Sarah, 58
Corn, Bessie Maria, 63
Elige, 63
Lillian Aberta, 63

Courtright, Milo, 123
Cowan, Fred, 86
Cowan, Addison Samuel, 35
Allene Sarah, 45
Amy Lovina, 44
Ann S., 35
Charlotte, E., 35
Clarence Melville, 44
Edith Charlotte, 45
Edith M., 44
Edna Grace, 36
Emma Corene, 44
Emmet Melvin, 44
Erie L., 44
Erie Leon, 45
Ernest M., 45
George Marion, 44
Guy Melvin, 45
Ina C., 45
Irene, 45
Irwin L., 44
James, 44
John Milton, 44
Lucy Ann, 44, 45
Lucy J., 35
Madeline Claire, 45
Mattie Belle, 35
Marshall A., 35
Milton Ernest, 45
Neva Ruth, 45
Nina Lucy, 44
Cowan, Rena B., 45
Samuel, 35
Susan M., 35
Virginia Rose, 45
Warren Mearle, 44
Covert, Bertha, 53
Covey, Alice, 46
Oren Bert, 61
Coy, Myrtle, 73
Crandall, Edith Janette, 35
Clarence, 35
Curtis Edgar, 35
Stuart Tobey, 35
Crandall, E. T., 91
Crawford, Carrie, 45
Creager, Matilda, 81
Creech, Florence, 121
Harris, 121
James Pope, 121
Crego, Charles A., 111
John, 111
Minnie, 111
Polly (Andrews) 111
Crooker, Hannah,
Crosby, Harriet, 121
Crowell, Martin, 91
Cummings, Jeanette, 59
Cummings, Sarah, 90
Susan, 91
Cunningham, Jane, D., 25
Curry, Sepha, 50
Curtis, Oscar, 85
Cyapsky, Joseph V., 61
Dailey, Sabrina, 85
Dart, Anna M., 107
Edward, 107
Mary Ann (Harris) 107
Davidson, Ida, 129
Davidson, Florence Leah, 39
Charlotte M., 39
Dalphine Arline, 39
James B., 39
John Edwin, 39
Lilas, 39
Louis Sumner, 39
Lyle Eugene, 39
Mary, 39
Minnie Evelyn, 39
Davis, Arnold Gates, 95
Guy Randolf, 95
Helen Katherine, 95
Mrs. Kate, 72
Mary, 94, 95
Mary Leone, 95
William, 94
William Arnold, 95
Dean, George W., 99
Jeannie V., 99
Ninon Caroline, 99
Deegnan, Mae Ida, 40
Delano, Rebecca, 25
DeLong, Berton H., 106
DeLong, Corina Louise, 106
Harriet Bertha, 106
Homer, 106
Mary, 106
Delong, Mary (Brown), 106
DeLong, William Berton, 106
Delong, Willis, 106
Dennett, Cecil Velma, 63
Charles, 63
Dennison, Sarah, 25
Dewey, Rhoda, 27
Dewitt, Frances, 99
George, 99
Mary, 99
DeNyse, John E., 117
Olive Gertrude, 117
Dickinson, Sarah, 45
Dickinson, Marquis Fayette, 30.
Dickinson, Sarah Amelia, 30
Dilley, Cornelius, 67
Elgin Leroy, 67
Emma, 67
Eugene, 67
George, 67
George Harold, 67
Jasper, 67
Dilley, John J., 67
John James, 67
Juanita May, 67
Lela Maria, 67
Leota, 67
Mary Lovina, 67
Sarah Elwood, 67
Sophia, 67
Dillingham, Thankful, 22
Dixson, Charles H., 50
Dixon, Charlotte A., 85
Olin B., 85
Dodge, Alice Adams, 113
Benjamin Lee, 113
Emmeline (Waite), 113
James Lynn, 113
James, 113
James Robert, 113
Jessie A., 113
Lynn Quin, 113
Maria Walker, 113
William Lee, 113
Dodson, Ross R., 65
Dow, Henry, 57
Lee Ames, 57
Drake, Ahava, 96, 97
Alice Ahava, 96
Anita M., 128
Charles Emmett, 95, 107
George Lester, 96
George Wells, 95
Gladys Amelia, 96
James Thomas, 95, 96
Drake, Jessie, 96
Jessie Amanda, 96
Lovina, 117
Mary Ann (Swazy), 95
Mary Caroline, 96
Mary Jane, 96
Phebe, 96, 97, 107
Ralph W., 117
Ruth Pope, 117
Thomas, 95
Drummy, Katherine E., 35
Drummy, Michael, 35
Nellie E., 35
Dulin, Martha, 66
Dunlap, Laban, 63
Dorothy Mildred, 63
Dunn, Clark C., 57
Leon Edwin, 57
Duncan, Walter C., 130
Dunning, Edwin P., 90
Durant, Katherine Augusta, 30
Dusinberre, Anna Sulliman, 92
Dusenberre, Mary (Jessup), 92
William V., 92

Eaton, Abigail, 90
Eddy, Mrs. James, 124
Eiker, Artie A., 71
Fleta F., 71
James A., 71
Egbert, Arminta, 80
Bessie, 80
Casanda, 80
Herschel Whittle, 80
Hollis Russ, 80
Josephine, 80
Joseph Hollis, 80
Thelma, 80
Zera Newton, 80
Ekelund, Axel W., 46
Herbert G., 46
Mildred, 46
Millard H., 46
William Pope, 46
Eldridge, Fleury, 44
Eldredge, John, 127
Sarah, 25
Eliot, Elizabeth Greenleaf, 23
Elliott, Fred, 112
Ellis, Lee, 71
Enelestyn, Paul, 56
Thomas M., 56
Evans, Arlie Laverne, 38
Beverly Joy, 38
Constance Elise, 38
Frank Herbert, 38
Ina Maude, 38
Lila May, 38
Lineas Frank, 38
Ray Leland, 38
Vern Leroy, 38
Face, Daniel, 36
Fairchild, Frances, 26
Fairchild, John, 27
Zechariah, 26
Fallowell, Ann, 10, 15
Catharine, 15
Gabriel, 10 15
Fanning, Andrew, 73
John A., 73
Mary Ann (Campbell), 73
Nelvina (Pope), 73
Fassett, Anna Maria, 27
Faulkner, Charles Kenneth, 63
Wm. J., 63
Faurot, Clyde R., 47
Kingsland, 47
Farmer, Adeliza, 123
Farmer, Barton B., 124
Bertha, 124
Cecil, 124
Charles, 123
Charles C., 125
Charles Cordello, 124, 125
Cynthia, 122
Cyrenus, 122, 123
Daniel, 123
David A., 124
Diantha, 123
Edwin D., 124
Edwin R., 124

Effie, 124
Elizabeth, 123, 125
Eliza, 123
Ella A., 125
Esther, 123
Ettie May, 125
Ezra N., 125
Hannah, 123
Hannah (Pope), 119, 122
Hannah R., 119
Harry Wilday, 128
James, 123
James Anson, 123, 124
James A., 124
J. Earl, 124
Judson C., 123
Kate, 123
Lena, 67
Lewis Lee, 124
Lucy, 123
Lucy Ann, 122, 123
Marshall J., 124
Martin, 123
Mary, 123, 124
Minnie, 125
Nellie, 123
Nina, 124
Orlando K., 124
Phebe 123, 124
Phoebe Ella, 124, 125
Rose, 124
Theresa, 123
William B., 124
Uriah, 119, 122, 123
Uriah, Jr., 122, 124
Farnham, Barger, 91
Clark, 91
Florence E., 91
Francis M., 91
Frank, 91
Frank J., 91
Helen A., 91
Ira H., 91
Porter C., 91
Trilliam M., 117
Faville, Henry, 94
Felt, John F., 56
Felton, Lucius Arnold, 48
Felton, Maude, 48
Maude Leone, 48
Wallace, 47
Fern, Charles H., 85, 86
Fern, Joseph, 85
Fern, Nellie, 85
Ferguson, Alexander, 60
Field, Allen Safford, 129
Field, Antoinette, E., 129
Arthur Chittenden, 129
Brayton A., 129
Brayton Wallace, 129
Irene Antoinette, 129
Mildred Thompson, 129
Nellie Louise, 129
Wm. Thompson, 129
Fisher, Alberta Leora, 65
J. Claude, 65
Finn, Guida M., 86
Laura M., 86
Robert H., 85
Robert Leroy, 86
Rollo, A., 86
Fish, Benjamin, 21
Mehetable, 21
Rowland, 25
Fitch, Mary, 27
Flint, Blanche Angel, 76
Katherine Adele, 76
Marian Anete, 76
Mortimer D., 76
Raymond B., 76
Fonda, Julia A., 71
Ford, Benjamin, 27
Forrester, Alice Ophelia, 99
Ellen Pope, 104
Joel R., 99
Susie C., 99
Forsyth, Clyde W., 124
Kenneth E., 124
Robert, 124
Willie R., 124
Foster, Edith, 47
Foster, Chillingsworth, 19
Margaret, 25
Franklin, Libbie, 48
Frances, Callie, 81
Frew, Mable, 79
Freeman Augusta (Gilout), 105
Horace, 105
Lenora M., 105
Mary, 23
Sarah, 18
Fritz, Albert, 54
Earl, 54
Ethel, 54
Frances, 54
Luther F., 54
Frink, Noyes, 121
Frost, Charles, 94
Sheldon, 94
Gage, Isabel Helen, 91
Judson, 91
Garber, Henry, 82
Garrison, Almeda Elsa, 61
Alvin, 61
Arthur, 61
James, 61
Julia Inez, 61
Leland Pope, 61
Lowell Arthur, 61
Paul Rogers, 61
Garber, David Avery, 82
Leroy Lesley, 82
Norma Mae, 82
Robert Harold, 82
Robert Michael, 82
Samuel Ralph, 82
Gardiner, Lord, 120
Sophia, 120
Gardner, Aaron Fithian, 26
Hiram, 128
Lias, 128
Lulu, 128
Gates, Henry G., 71
Gesamen, Wm. E., 47
Gifford, Pearl, 46
Gillette, J. Jay, 129
Jessie Antoinette, 129
Gillespie, E. W., 125
Gladman, John J., 67
Mary Betts, 67
Roy E., 67
William, 67
Goodwin, Cora, 56
Helen, 56
James, 56
Dr. W. W., 56
Goodrich, Sarah, 19
Gordon, William, 23
Gorham, Alonzo A., 94
Gould, John R., (M. D.), 64
Grantier, Morell E., 91
Grassman, Helen Pope, 99
Jacob, 99
Nancy (McMillen), 99
Paul Forrester, 99
William J., 99
Wm. McKinley, 99
Greene, Amelia L., 36
James M., 73
Green, Emerson, 84
Freelove,
Mary Adaline, 73
Griswold, Martha M., 82
Gross, Lewis, 72
Grove, David, 67
Hannah Padeford, 67
Sarah Poland, 67
Gutchins, Rose, 84
Hail, Charles Kenneth, 65
Richard Allen, 65
Hall, Albert, 62
Amelia Luella, 63
Anna, 57
Clara Blanche, 63
Clara Lee, 63
Delia, 62
Donald Lee, 63
Edwin, 62
Elmer, 62
Emma Ella, 63
Esther May, 63
Frank Clarence, 63
Fred, 62
George, 62
Grace Luella, 63
Ida Mildred, 63
John B., 63
John Nathan, 63
Joseph Albert, 63
Millard, 63
Nathan K., 63
Ruth B., 63
Samuel Adam, 63
Samuel Adrian, 63
William, 62
Halsey, Albert S., 54
Gladys, 54
Maynard, 54
Halmenkratt, Jessie, 64
Hankin, Bertram, 48
Hanson, Clinton DeWitt, 72
Daniel, 72
Imogene, 72
Esther, 72
Frederick, 72
Grace May, 72
Gladys, 72
Harold, 72
Minnie, 72
Myrtle, 71
Ophelia C., 71
Robert Munroe, 71
Roy Edwin, 71
William B., 71, 72
Harrington, Kittie L., 44
Hart, Henry, 63
Harrill, Francis Preston, 95
Hardy, Dudley, 112
Lelia Viola, 112
Marie E., 112
Riley, 112
Sarah May, 112
Harris, Arminta, 77
William McGee, 77
Harrop, Mary J., 126
Haskell, Abigail, 26
Hatfield, Melancthon, 84
Hathaway, Eleazer, 25
John, 15
Jonathan, 17
Havill, John, 74
Hawn, Lelia, 92
Hager, Elizabeth L., 85
Hale, Rhoda, 18
Halbert, Mrs. Desire, 127
Hall, Hazel Joy, 72
Melvin, C., 72
Hamlin, Elijah, 27
Philo, 27
Hammond, Benjamin, 20
Handley, Elizabeth, 16
Hanson, Alelia B., 71
Hanson, Alice, 71

Hayes, Eliner, 45
John Milton, 45
Mabel, 45
Nelson Clarence, 45
Robert Glenn, 45
Hazard, James, 25
Heald, Minnie Harriet, 65
Heleniak, Henry M., 48
Heraldson, Carrie, 39
Hedges, Mary, 74
Henderson, Alice Esther, 105
Alzina Mary, 105
Elizabeth Bell, 105
Hiram Clayton, 105
Joel, 105
Leslie J., 105
Nellie Irene, 105
Henry, Adrian Daniel, 117
Calla Francis, 114
Cassius M., 114
Forest James, 114
Jane, 74
Leroy Cassius, 117
Linn Stanley, 114
Levi Gates, 114
Lloyd Pope, 114
Milburn Allison, 117
Mildred Cora, 117
Henwood, Mary, 26
Hicks, Elda, 65
Higgins, M. E., 33
Hilkirk, Kate, 122
Hills, Gernith, 91
Hinckley, Samuel, 15
Hoagland, Carrie B., 75
Hoagland, Grace E., 75
Kate, 75
W. D., 75
Hodgkins, John Henry, 94
Hoffman, Fanny, 75
George, 96
J. W., 75
Joseph John, 96
Holcomb, Susan, 71
Ada, 71
Almira, 71
Carlos, 68
Cassanda, 71
Chancy, 71
Charles, 68
Charlotte Augusta, 71, 72
Ella 6∞
Ella J., 71
Eliza Victoria, 71
George, 71
Imogene, 71, 72
Louis, 71
Mariett, 68
Nelson Q., 68
Orlin, 68
Susan, 71
William, 71
Holden, Ceretta, 61
Holmes, Anna, 48
Bird, 49
Caroline, 49
Clarence, 49
David, 48
Effie, 49
Eliza, 48, 49
Fannie, 48
Francis William, 48
Frankie, 49
George, 49
Hazel, 49
Jedediah, 48, 49
Lucy, 48, 49
Martha, 48
Maud, 48
Mehitable, 48
Oliver David, 48
Pearl, 49
Pomeroy, 48
Silas David, 49
Susan, 48
Timothy, 48
William Pope, 48
Wm. H., 49
Holmes, Emma (Palmiter), 111
Herbert A., 111
Jessie E., 111
Stanley, 111
Winifred E., 111
Hotaling, Libbie (Thompson) 130
Hopkins, Pearl, 53
Horton, Clara, 64
Grace, 63
Malinda, 64
Millard, F, 63
Nellie Adele, 63
Raymond, P., 63
Ruth Hall, 64
Hough, Elizabeth, 63
Hovey, J. B., 74
Olin, 17
Howe, Mary Abigail, 47
Pearl, 49
Howard, George H., 91
Mellissa, 100
Olive (Smith), 100
Zephaniah, 100
Hoxie, Agnes Eliza, 107
Arthur Samuel, 97, 107
Eliza (Langworthy), 107
Elmer Ellswnrth, 107
Ernestine Drake, 107
Nathan, 107
Roland Barrett, 107
Samuel Lowell, 107
Samuel L., 107
Hubbard, Carlton E., 90
Clarence W., 90
Huckins, Thomas, 15
Huddleston, Adell, 127
Charles, 127
Johnathan, 127
Maria E., 127
Huestis, Jane R., 26
Hull, Esther, 85
James, 85
Hunt, Elizabeth, 20
Ephraim, 20
Samuel, 17
Huntley, Allen, 97
Hutchens, Adella, 96
Lester, 96
Ivins, Elbert P., 53
Jagger, Herbert A., 114
Jaheriss, Charles, 75
Minnie, 75
James, Grace Elizabeth, 106
John Angell, 106
Orpha (Jewett), 106
Jefferis, Esther E., 125
Jenks, Amanda M., 104
Jenks, Dennison R., 104
Diana, (Whitman), 104
Jenkins, Experience, 18
Thomas, 18
Jenney, Alice, 23
John, 11, 15, 17
Sarah, 11, 15,
Sarah (Carey) 15
Jepson, Ivan, 75
Jensen, Sophia, 54
Jobson, Columbus Drew, 31
Carolyn Norman, 31
Jones, Ada H., Tillinghast, 109
Dyer Tillinghast, 109
Edward, 84
Henry T., 109
Wm. Henry, 109
Johnson, Bertha, 92
Johnson, Emma, 90
Johnston, Frank LeGrand, 113
George William, 113
Iohnson, Grace, 91
Lucy Ann, 127
Johnston, Warren, 83
William, 113
Johnson, Ida, 56
Stephen D., 56
Jurdon, Frank, 48
Maria, 48
Judson, Alice Ellen, 30
Karren, Viola May 79
Keith, Mrs. Sarah 60
Kelly, Hannah, 20
Kellogg, Abigail, 27
Ernest F., 86
Naomi, E., 86
Paul E., 86
Kelsey, Elizania, 128
Kent, Celia A., 93
George, 75
Mabel, 75
Roscoe, 75
Kennedy, Aggie C., 71
Kightlinger, Isabelle, 35
Kilburne, Levi, 27
Kingsford, A. E., 44
Helen Stewart, 44
Kingsland, Daisy Edna, 47
Edward D., 47
Kingsland, Herbert Leon, 47
Kingsland, John P., 47
Laura Anice, 47
Mary Esther, 47
Walton, 47
Kinnie, Charles J., 92
Kinney, Elmer P., 125
Kinney, Essie, 92
Martha Bell, 92
Kromminga, Folkert Henry, 118
Frederic Ludwig, 118
Margaret (Horms), 118
Udo Anton, 118
La Force, Lola, I., 121
Lamb, Olivia, (Thompson), 130
Lamont, Blanche Karlene, 86
Lamont, Charlotte Jean, 86
Clinton, 86
Lamont, Donald Stewart, 86
Frances Evalina, 86
Lane, Prof. J. Elmer, 117
Langworthy, Caroline Pearl, 108
Claire Elma, 108
Desire, (Bass) 108
Floy Pearl, 108, 109
Hollum, 108
Margaret B., 109
Orthello Richardson, 109
Orthello Sidney, 109
Rose Pope, 108
Wm. F., 29, 108
William Franklin, 108
Lanning, Richard, 36
Larkin, Theresa, 119
Lathrop, Lydia, 26
Lawrence, Jane, 59
Leech, Bessie Beatrice, 65
Howard S., 65
Maurice, 65
Lee, G. W. Lee, 56
Lennon, Frances, 61
Leonard, Mary 28
Mary E., 91
Lewis, Albert, 54
Frances, 54
Will, 54

Leworthy, Caroline A., 104
George, 104
Hannah, (French), 104
Link, Gertrude Elizabeth, 39
Lincoln, Matilda, 111
Littlefield, Eugene F., 46
Eva A., 46
George C., 46
Herold E., 46
Lloyd, De Alton, 110
Ella, 110
Francis, (Williams), 110
Loomis, Julia, 128
Loring, Joshua, 25
Lucas, Mary, 95
Love, George H., 44
Mary Catherine, 44
Mary Georgiana, 44
Lowderback, Florence M., 120
Ralph William, 120
William, 120
Low, Frances, 49
Lyman, Elijah, 24
MacDougall, Hugh, 122
Margaret Hortense, 122
MacLaughlin, Archibald, 99
Madison, Roxie, 114
Mallett, Elgin, 66
Ella, 75, 76
Frank, 66
George Oscar, 75
Jeanette, 75
John Darwin, 66
Leavens, 66
Mary Frances, 66
Nancy, 66
Nelson, 66
Orange, 75
Oscar M., 75
Sarah Jerusha, 66
Tompkins, 75
Mann, Thomas, 127
William D., 75
William D., Jr., 75
Manser, Elizabeth, 16
Maltby, Jane, 36
Mansur, Bertie Edgar, 56
Carrie Lura, 55, 56
George Eliphalet, 56
Granville K., 55
Lulu May, 55
Sidney Edgar, 56
Sidney James, 56
Martin, Charley, 48
Ella 48
Kate, 52
Suel, 48
Marlow, Jennie, 31
Marshall, Lida, 72
Martin, Duell C., 91
Martin, Frances, 91
Marvin, Anne (Medbury) 111
Frank, 111
Jewett, 111
Massey, Alfred, H., 71
Laura, 71
Marion, 71
May, Hannah, 84
May, Cordelia, 49
Deborah, 49
David, 49
Harmon, 49
Josiah, 49
Samuel, 49
William, 49
McAllister, Cloyd, 99
Helen Dean, 99
McBride, Catherine, 76
McCann, Maud D., 83
McGue, Mae E., 125
McMurray, Mary Jane, 77
McMurray, Melvina, 81
Meacham, Clyde Henry, 64
Cyrus H., 64
Evelyne Jessie, 64
Harriet, 33
Harold Lane, 64
Howard Francis, 64
Mary, 33
Medbury, Abraham, 95
Tabathy, 94
Melvin, Martha, 90
Merrell, Alice, 72
Cora, 72
Edwin, 72
Libbie, 72
Lewis J., 71
Louise, 71
Ransom P., 71
William, 72
Mettler, Delia Young, 67
Edna, 67
Ira, 67
Miller, Almira, 52
Miller, J. Allie, 47
Miller, J. Allie, Jr., 47
Parker E., 47
Miller, Hattie, 74
Mind, Alice, 17
Mitchel, Benjamin, 22
Mitchell, Jacob, 15
Mitchell, Lydia, 17
Rebecca, 21
Moore, Edward B., 47
Edward D., 46
Daniel, 50
H. Otis, 47
Moore, Perry, 124
Morley, Delina, 71
Mosher, Sarah, 17
Munroe, William, 32, 49
Munroe, Daniel Charles, 50
Daniel N., 33
Edward, 50
Deborah, 50
Edward Josiah, 50
Emily Jerusha, 50
Hannah, 49
Hannah Elizabeth, 50
Hassan, 50
Harvey Hollister, 50
James Hassan, 50
Jerusha, 50
Josiah, 50
Josiah Hassan, 50
Lydia Ann, 33
Martha, 50
Mary Amelia, 50
Norton Zadoc, 50
Olive Margaret, 50
Samuel, 50
Samuel William, 50
Samuel Voluntine, 50
Sarah, 49, 50
William, 49
William Chester, 50
Myers, Alexander, 106
Donald Pope, 106
Dorothy, 106
David, 106
Harold Brown, 106
Helen Jackson, 106
Jane (Jackson), 106
Kenneth Gordon, 106
Malcolm Duane, 106
Margaret, 106
Walter Dow, 106
Nall, Jessie, 130
Nash, Sarah A., 120
Simeon, 23
Nash, Rev. Daniel, 50, 52
"Father", 51
Olive, 50
Olive, (Lusk), 50
Naismith, Donald Addison, 60
William Addison, 60
William Alexander, 60
Nesmith, Leona J., 36
Newton, Charles, 48
David, 48
Emma, 48
John, 48
Maria, 48
Robert, 48
Newcomb, Lemuel, 20
Mary, 20
Newell, Abigail, 26
Newland, George Clifford, 104
Josephine, 104
Williard P., 104
Newman, Hannah E., 88
Newton, Fannie, 91
Nichols, Mrs. Abigail, 104
Albert, 110
Ann Eliza, 110, 111
Benjamin, 110
Gertrude Jennie, 110
Jonathan, 110
Joseph, 25
Otto, Lynn, 110
Phebe, 110
Northup, Mary A., 33
Norton, Edwin Lee, 112
Helen Jeanette, 112
Nye, Alice, 99
Delos Flint, 96
Dr. Fred T., 94
Dr. Orin S., 96
Grace Weed, 94
"Judge", 96
Laura, 94
Margaret, 96
Maragret Drake, 96
Sylverne, Ahava, 96
Oaks, Adrian DeAlton, 114
Daniel, 114
John, 114
John James, 114
Maude, 114
Onstott, Frances Viola, 67
Ormsby, Delfry E., 117
Packard, Ella, 67
Paddleford, Charlotte, 71
Frank B., 71
Libbie, 71
Page, Abihail Peet, 109
Arloueen Abigal, 109, 110
Blanche Emogene, 109, 110
Eleanor, 110
Horace, 109
Howard, 110
Mabel Melissa, 109, 110
Roscoe Adelbert, 108
Rozilla, 110
Waldo Emerson, 109, 110
Walter Gates, 109
Thomas A., 109
Paisal, George, 74
Gertrude, 74
Palmer, Abel R., 118
Clarissa (Ganoung), 118
Cyrus, 84
Julia, 84
Lena M., 85
Lucie, 31
Margaret, 84
Ruth Ann, 118
Palmeter, Bessie A., 117
Palmer, Celesta, 33
Parce, Adon Enos, 127
Arthur D., 127
David B., 127

Parker, F. A., 125
Florence Sophie, 125
Grace Louise, 125
Henry Butler, 125
Isaac, 19
Roy, 96
Temperance, 23
Sylvia, 93
Parks, Elisha, 60
Harriet, 60
Margaret, (Henry), 60
Partridge, Carl, 57
Edison Harve, 57
Edwin Dodge, 57
Patchin, James M., 112
Payne, Clarissa Dickinson, 122
Hortense, 122
Marlbro Payne, 122
Peabody, David, 17
Richard H., 26
Peake, Aldred, 123
Pease, H. S., 64
Iva Reah, 64
Peck, Lucy Jane, 119
Peck, Vernon M., 55
Pendergast, Alfred Vernon, 40
Charles Maurice, 43
Charles Lynn, 40, 43
Delbert Wayne, 43
Elwin Laverne, 40
Florence Mabel, 40
Francis Marion, 40
Jay, 40
Jay Edward, 43
John Edward, 40
Joseph William, 40
Lillian Carlotta, 40
Lillian Vesta, 43
Lucy Malinda, 40
Lura Fern, 43
Nellie Roxanna, 40
Ruth Pearl, 40
Vernon Jan, 43
Perkins, Floyd, 127
Perkins, Anna, 55
Perry, Deborah, 16
Edward, 16
Ezra, 16
Perry, Abbie, 33
Perry, Almira Elizabeth, 61
Benjamin F., 61
Bert, 61
Clarice, 61
Dorothy Verne, 61
Dwain Everett, 61
Edward 56
George Meredith, 61
Kathryn, 61
Meredith, 61
Roy Vincent, 61
Pettijohn, Thomas, 28
Petrie, Frank, 60
Lola M., 47
Phillips, Peter, 22
Phinney, Joshua, 21
Pohlman, Anabel, 56
Pohlman, Anna, 56
Augusta, 56
Caroline, 56
Charles Millard, 56
Edwin Dodge, 56
Ellen, 59
Harry, 56
Polhman, Helen Bertha, 56, 57
Lenora Hooker, 56
Mary Elizabeth, 56, 57
Maude Leone, 56, 57
Pohlman, Narcissus, 57
Sarah, 56
Susannah, 56
Pond, Abigail, 80
Blanche, 80
Brigham, 80
Claire Brigham, 80
Dorothy,80
Edith, 80
George Stillman, 80
Horace Raymond, 80
Howard Martin, 80
Preston, 80
Roland Stocks,
Roma, 80
Rufus, 80
Vaughn Maurice, 80
Zera Whittle, 80
Porter, Arthur, 114
John Cassius, 114
Lucy Delia, 31
Post, Cora, 72
Potter, Angeline, 114
Pownall, Agnes Mary, 93
Clara Frances, 93
John 93,
John Frederick, 93
Mildred, 93
William, Tabley, 93
Price, Roberta, 80
Pratt. Elizabeth, 66
Prest, Scott, 114
Putnam, Anna Bell, 99
Prendleloup, Sarah, 27
Prindle, Zady, 27
Prentice, Clarence Earl, 65
Dann Nathan Travis, 64
Delbert Pearl, 68
Frank Lloyd, 65
Fred Robert, 65
Harold Marion, 65
Hazel Mabel, 65
Nathan Ray, 65
Paul Norman, 65
Quackenbush, Addie, (Thompson,) 130
Quick, Mattie, 65
Quin, Abigail, 113
John, 113
Maria (Walker), 113
Quirk, Jennie, 112
Raleigh, Elizabeth, 123
Randal, Hannah E., 124
Randolf, John, 30
Rasbach, John, 56
Rathbone, Carrie, 85
Rathburn, Eunice, 72
Rathbone, Harriet Crawford, 109
Henry Bailey, 109
John, 109
John Hollum, 109
Josephine Langworthy, 109
Rosina Crawford, 109
Rathburn, Mary Ann, 72
Washington, 72
Rawlins, Arminta Lalene, 77
Athel Munro, 77
Clawson, 78
Harvey Eugene, 77
Joseph Eldoris, 78
Joseph Williams, 77
La Vell, 78
Lura, 78
Mable, 78
Margaret, 78
Vivian, 78
William Glenn, 77
Ray, Stephen, 33
Redden, Alfred C., 56
Reed, Albert William Leslie,68
Charles Amos, 68
Christie Stowell, 68
Elvira Mallory,
Francis Osborn, 68
John LeRoy, 68
Oneita, 68
Osborne, 68
Sarah Elvira Buena Vista,68
William Sanford, 68
Reynolds, Della, 130
Ella C., 130
Rhodes, Ada S., 44
Richards, Alvin P., 68
Sarah, 19
Richardson, George D., 109
Josephine E., 109
Sarah (Riggal),
Rice, Lucy S., 39
Riden, Frank D., 85
Geo. B., 85
Ridsdale, Carrie, 114
Rigby, Almeda, 79
Riley, Charles H., 86
Ripley, Joseph, 23
Robbins, Alice, 49
Bergeon, 49
Elva, 49
Ersie, 49
Fannie, 49
Hanley, 49
Lewis, 49
Lois, 49
Mason, 49
Maurice, 49
Wilber, 49
Robinson, Mary, 33
Rockwell, Mrs. Hattie, 119
Rogers, Augusta, 59
Rogers, Emily M., 129
Geno, 111
Harold H., 111
Ivaloo (Huntington), 111
Louise, 111
Rose, Alvin Walter, 68
Clara B., 85
Clara Hazel, 68
Carol, 81
Douglass, 81
Frederick Charles, 81
James, Verne, 68
John, 122
Leonard, 81
Samuel E., 68
Sarah Ann (Bale) 68
Walter Edwin, 68
William, 85, 122
Roshford, Oscar, 74
Rosengrantz, Catherine Herkimer, 58
Ross, Catherine, 61
Charles E., 35
Elijah D., 61
Dora, 61
Karl L., 61
Louis, 61
Margaret, 61
Myrtie May, 61
Rowe, Edith May, 74
Mary Katherine, 95
Myron, 74
Rowley, Jerusha, 84
Julia, 84
William, 84
Russell, Sarah Belriah, 24
Salisbury, Rebecca Jane, 60
Sarle, Abigail (Babcock), 110
Alice Carrie, 110
Jordan, 110
Sawdey, Emily, 122
Samson, Cecil G., 108
Sawyer, Alyce Kathryn, 90
Burdette, 90
Sayre, Emeline, 55
Sayrs, Hannah E., 55

Sayles, Horace, 120
Scott, Fred, 46
Nelson, 46
Schmalz, Emma K., '83
Schumacher, F. L., 74
Seamon, Dean, 97
Horace D., 97
Sears, Charles, 123
Mary, 123
Sedwick, George, 28
Semple, Charles, 37
Clifford A., 37
Kennith, 37
Shahan, Ewing Pope, 58
William Ewing, 58
Shaver, Prudence, 54
Shaw, Ed., 75
Ethel, 75
Lulu, 75
Thomas, 26
Shawler, Hoyt, 104
Shreever, Frank Barnes, 96
Largaret Lloyd, 96
Thelma Adell, 96
William, 96
William Arthur, 96
Sheldon, Cornelia (Tiffany), 109
Dr. Dwight, R., 109
Mrs. Minnie E. Kenyon, 109
Shirk, Amy, 30
Shultz, Lucy, 53
George Wynne, M. D., 30
Mary Helena, 30
Simons, Louis G., 71
Sindell, Anna Eulalie, 118
Lester Allen, 118
Rev. Martin, 118
Seymour Colwell, 118
Zama Ivelon, 118
Sleep, Roy, 94
Smith, Almira, 33
Billie, 48
Cora, 48
Delia, 36
Deloss, 33
Emerson, 33
George, 48
James, 48
Jared, 33
Jessie, 48
John, 33
Mary, 55
Mary E., 33
Mary F., 33
Phoebe, 33
Rosetta, 33
Stephen, 33
Vesta, 43
Smith, Adele (Daniels), 96
Alice, 104
Artell, 79
Barbara Brown Kinnie, 92
Bethea, 79
Bruce Babcock, 92
Deloss, 33, 96
Dorothy, 94
Ernest, 92
Frances Eleanor, 92
Fannie, 96
Hannah, 31
Howard, 94
Joseph, 33
Margaret, 94, 111
Melba, 79
Minnie (Knight), 104
Mrs. Leigh R., 125
Parley Franklin, 78
Simeon, 104
Stanton Kinnie, 92
Thelma, 79
Wm. Carl. 92
Sopee, Edward, 60
Elizabeth, 60
Millicent, 60
Spaulding, Zebulon, 27
Spooner, John Rounseville, 23
Phebe, 21
Samuel, 17
Springer, Edward Wilmore, 40
Erwin, S., 46
Helen Virginia, 40
Hermon C., 46
Rose B., 45
Stanfirth, Sarah, 53
Steele, Olive M., 43
Stewart, Delwin Pope, 44
Stewart, Edwin E., 43
Stewart, Genevieve Maria, 44
Harold Robert, 44
Lucy M., 44
Mabel E., 44
Violet Jessamine, 44
Stickney, Hannah, 51
Stock, Eliphalet, 54
Frank M., 54
Naomi, 54
Orion, 54
Strandburg, Blenda Charlotte, 38
Strickland, Eva, 37
Strong, Marie, 40
Stubstad, Annie, 61
Sturtevant, Lydia H., 59
Stanton, Susan, 126
Thomas, 126
Starr, Geraldine, 114
Starkey, Phebe Furman, 93
Stean, Dorothy, 98
Steadman, Lydia, 85
Stebbins, Alice M., 120
Angeline Hannah, 82
Bishop, 82
Hannah, (Comstock) 82
Horace LaMont, 119
Rufus L., 119
William A., 120
Steiner, Ida, 85
Stetson, Michael, 25
Stewart, Eva Sarah, 94
Jane, 86
Jessie, 94
Henry, 94
Martha M., 128
Stillman, Cora Belle, 117
Fred A., 117
Gertrude Estelle, 117
Harold Elden, 117
Leland Frederic, 117
Richard, 117
Richard Pope, 117
Robert E., 117
Stocks, Cora, 80
Eva, 80
Stoddard, Sarah A., 128
Stone, Bennie M., 85
Evalina, 85
Frank D., 85
Fred Balcolm, 85
Hannah Eliza, 85
Lee C., 86
Lee Curtis, 84
Maude R., 85
Mira B., 85.
Mrs. Albert W., 85
Nathaniel, 17
Reliance, 17
Salmon, 84
Stephen N., 85
Vinnie Maud, 85
Will E., 85
Stonerman, Charlotte, 98
Stowell, Aaron, 66
Adelbert John, 67
Albert David, 67
Annette Augusta, 68
Annie Genevieve Estella, 67
Diana, 120
Frances Emma, 68
Frances Everett, 68
Hattie, 68
Israel, 66
James Darwin, 66, 68
Jennie May, 68
John D., 66, 67
Lovina, 66
Mary Elvira Sarah, 68
Mary Leonard, 66
Sarah Ann, 66
Sarah Carpenter, 66
Squires, Eveline E., (Potter) 68
Harriet, 68
Heman, 68
Swift, Capt. Lansing H., 125
Elizabeth, 125
Lucy Hannah, 125
Mercy, 23
Paul, 23
Tait, Dorothy T., 94
Esther Stewart, 94
Marion J., 94
Ruth Ann, 94
Vera, 94
William Alexander, 94
Talbot, Maria, 47
Tallett, Grace Thompson, 128
Talbott, Mary, 67
Taylor, Carrie, 64
Charley, 54
Clarence N., 45
Francis, 64
Lynn Bravity, 45
Maria, 43
Telford, Alta, 80
Brigham H., 80
Bryant, 80
Casanda, 80
Cecil, 80
Cervera, 80
Hellen, 80
Maryette, 80
Nelle Dodds, 80
Sarah Matilda, 80
William Cyril, 80
Wm. H., 80
Zoie, 80
Templeton, Edna, 120
Theis, Stena, 39
Thayer, Annie Coralyn, 45
Arlouine May, 45
I. Warren, 45
Thomas, Mabel, 40
Thorton, Charlotte L., 44
Thayer, Andrew W., 120
Hannah Torrey, 120
Hosea, 120
Theldkield, Collin, 117
Collin Hodge, 118
Edna Louise, 118
Kathryn Nelson, 118
Olive Elizabeth, 118
Reba, 118
Thomas, Bethany Mae, 113
Bradley, 113
Ira B., 113
Lucretia (Rounds), 113
Ruth Dodge, 113
Thompson, Abiran, 127
Amanda Elizabeth, 130
Ann Eliza, 127
Antoinette E., 129
Antoinette Elizabeth, 128
Bertha E., 81
Betsey, 127
C. Elihu, 128

Carrie Head, 128
Charles, 127
Charles H., 129
Clarissa, 127
Cornelia, 128
Cornelia C., 129
Cynthia, 128
David, 130
Desire, 127
Desire (Palmer), 119, 126
Elihu, 119, 126, 127
Elihu P., 128
Fannie M., 126
Fastina Maria, 126
Floyd, 128
Frederick, C., 130
Hannah, 119, 126
Hannah (Andrus), 126
Ida May, 130
J. Floyd, 127, 130
J. Milo, 126, 128
James, 128
James Satterlee, 128
Joseph, 127, 130
Leland, 130
Licetna Eliza, 126
Martha Belle, 130
Mary, 21
Ralph E., 130
Ralph E., Jr., 130
Samuel, 126, 127, 130
Sarah A., 8
Sophia B., 128
Vashti, 126
William, 126
William C., 127, 128
William Cheesebrough, 128, 129
William Cheesebrough, Jr., 128, 129
Tilden, Hannah, 21
Tobey, Alma Maude, 35
Edmund Pearsall, 34
Harriet Lois, 35
John Sumner, 35
Mabel Janett, 35
Marion Nettie, 35
Maude Ardelia, 35
Merton B., 34
Tobey, Cornelius, 23
Gershom, 21
Tobey, Jerusha, 21
Joanna, 28
Lemuel, 23
Patience, 20
Lewin, 26
Zaccheus,
Tomford, Rosa, 63
Tracy, Elmer, 72
Truitt, Henry F., 71
J. E., 71
Frank H., 71
Trask, Alfredine, 48
Travis, Frank, 37
Genevieve, 37
Joe, 37
Trewarther, Wilma, 60
Truesel, Jacob, 35
Tucker, Thomas A., 90
Tucker, Joshua, 36
Tucker, Melvin, 36
Walter, 48
Turnbull, Alice, 114
Clifton A., 114
Cordon, 114
Leslie Cordon, 114
Thomas, 113
Tyler, Helen, 112
Underwood, Caroline, 95
Van Epps, John, 74
Anna Marie, 74
Van Inwegen, Case, 71
Ella, 71
George, 71
Lewis, 71
Martin, 71
Vandemark, Adon M., 35
Charles Erwin, 45
Vandermark, Glen Harold, 35
Vandemark, Kenneth Ralph, 45
Vandemark, Lois Arlouine, 45
VanZandt, Merrill Bowan, 58
Phillip George, 58
Varble, Glen, 94
Paul E., 94
Roscoe, 94
Vedder Gladys, 120
Vincent, Isaac, 19
Wade, Freelove, 22
Jerusha, 22
Sally, 22
Wagoner, Elizabeth, 123
Wainwright, Electa Leonard 28
William, 28
Waite, May, 93
Walrod, Albert, 48
Cecil, 48
Reba, 48
Stanley, 48
Walker, L. R., 73
Wallis, Rev. Robert Scott, 108
Wamsley, Jessie V., (Pope) 74
Lettie, Mae, 75
Pierce, 75
Raymond Pierce, 75
Vera Marie, 75
Ware, Edward, 66
Eva, 66
Warner, Clara E., 127
Cyrus R., 127
Eliza L., 97
Warriner, Eugene J., 126
Warner, Nora E., 127
Washburg, Dora W., 46
Washburn, Moses, Jr., 19
Washburne, Peter, 17
Watson, Mrs. Lucretia, 60
Watford, Arthur J., 92
Fred, 91
Way, Albert P., 72
Nellie E., 67
Weathershead, Jane, 50
Weaver, L. E., 56
Webber, Elizabeth, 33
Webster, Dean Rockwell, 97
David, 97
Dr. Horace Frank, 97
Ethel May, 97
George Welles, 97
Horace Franklin, 97
I. Ahara, 97
Lila Louise, 97
Maria, 97
Weir, J. Russell, 72
Welch, Alice (Zollar) 106
David, 106
Ruby Ardelle, 106
Wellman, Peter D., 24
Wells, Laura Albina, 124
Welton, L. W., 91
Wemple, Francis Ellen, 31
Horace Russ, 31
Margaret Alice, 31
Marian Gertrude, 31
Wainwright Russ, 31
William Ford, 31
West, Mary, 20
Westgate, Alice, 55
Edith, 55
Ora, 55
Sylvester S., 55
Weston, Dr., 28
Westover, Frances, 90
Harrison, 90
Wetmore, Constant, 25
Wheaton, Charles J., 43
Nellie G., 43
Nettie, 39
Wheeler, Althea, 93
Wheeler, Matilda, 46
Wherry, Archie, 64
Dean Elmer, 64
White, Emma G., 107
Katherine (McGowen), 107
Seth, 107
Whiting, Ruth Emma, 30
Whitcomb, Grace, 34
Whitmore, Frances E., 128
Whittle, Arminta, 79
Whipple, Casanda, 81
Whittle, Catherine, 79, 81
Cyril Munroe, 81
Don Pope, 79
Emeline, 79, 80
Eva, 79
George, 81
George Levi, 79, 81
Horace Yeatts, 81
Irvine, 81
Leo, 79
Leo Thompson, 81
Letha, 81
Maryette, 79, 80
Merlin T., 81
Perry Daniel, 81
Reva, 81
Vera Virginia, 81
William Munroe, 79, 81
Zera, 79
Whittle, Zera, Thomas, 81
Zerela, 79, 81
Widman, Emma, 61
Wilkie, Mary, 62
Thomas, 62
Wilkins, Edith, Luella, 38
Wilcox, Frank, 123
Wildman, Stella, 127
Willard, Anne, 27
Keziah, 27
Rhoda, 27
Simon, 27
Williams, Adaline, 78
Daniel Franklin, 72
Denzel, 78
Eldon, 78
Eldoris, 78
Eli, 78
Estella, 78
Floyd, 78
George, 78
Grace, 72
Hannah, 30
Harriet May, 78
Williams, Homer G., 72
Homer Hanson, 72
Mary Catherine, 109
Raymond Eli, 78
Wallace Munro, 78
Ware, 66
Wilmarth, Jennie, 75
Winfield, W., 33
Winslow, Sarah, 19, 24
Witherhead, Sarah, 57
Wolverton, Carlotta Frances, 121
Frances Elizabeth, 121
Harriet Crosby, 121
Irving, 121
John Pope, 121
Wood, Celesta Jane, 73

Wood, John Ellsworth, 73
Charles Augustus, 73
Emily (Gilman), 73, 83
Harry E., 130
James W., 73
Herbert Norman, 73
Norman, 73-83.
Sarah A., 83
Sarah Melvina, 73
Virginia Elizabeth, 130
Willis George, 73
Woodruff, William, 117
Willis, 117
Woodward, Hannah M., 119
Horatio Pope, 119
John, 119
Sarah Mandana, 119
Wooster, J., 19
Wootten, Amoret, 95
Wood, Emma, 52
Sabina, 55
Woodard, Artemus, 36
Bernice N., 37
Betsey M., 38
Charles L., 36
Chester W., 37
Clifford A., 37
Dell R., 36, 37
Darwin Greene, 36
Edith, 37
Elizabeth, 36
Emily, 36
Hugh 36,
James, 36
James D., 36
Jedediah, 36
John, 36
John Wilson, 36, 37
Julia Ann, 36
Lloyd N., 37
Lydia Ann., 36, 37
Marion D., 37
Rena M., 36
Romaine, 37
Roscoe, 36
Susan, 36
Visa Amelia, 36, 37
Artenus, 36
Lois, 37
Woodward, Lucy Pope, 34
Sabrina, 50
Woodworth, Angie, 55
Wooley, Mary Babcock, 50
Worden, Calvin, 103
Florence, 103
Harold Everett, 104
Jean Knight, 104
John Pope, 104
Julia Ann (Teall), 103
Katherine, 104
Rev. Sylvanus Augustus, 103
Wright, Augusta, 85
Ida, 112
Lucy, 90
Wythe, Almira (Thompson), 118.
James Madison, 118
Hattie Josephine, 118
Wyman, Harry, 48
Suel, 48
York, F. Belle, 37
Sylvester, 37
Youngmeyer, Mary Thereasa, 63
Young, Harriet (Bidleman), 118
Katherine, 113
Robert, 113
Zimmerhakl, A. Edward, 43
Vernice Elnore, 43